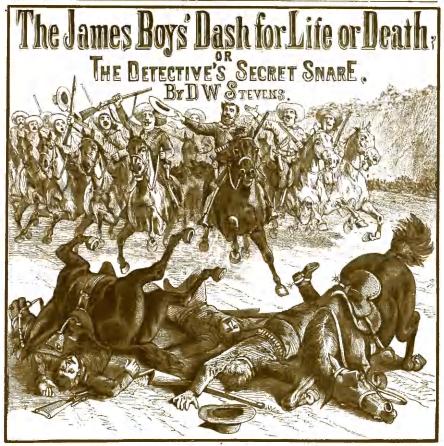


Entered according to Act of Congress, in the year 1896, by FRANK TOUSET, in the Office of the Librarian of Congress, Washington, D. C. Entered at the Post Office, at New York, N. F., sat

No. 713. COMPLETE: New York, July 24, 1896.

MODIE STREET, N. V.

PRICE Vol. I.



A shout burst from the wild riders. "Hurrah! hurrah!" "See the beauties go!" yelled Jack Keene, in derision.
"We have the first round," shouted Frank James. "Yes, and we'll have more." The scene had now been changed. The lines had been broken, and it would be a chase with a little hope for the bandits.

■ NEW EDITIONS =

Of the Great

JACK HARKAWAY STORIES

Have Just Been Published in



The Following Have Already Been Issued, and Others Will Follow in Rapid Succession.

No.

1225 Jack Harkaway's Schooldays 1226 Jack Harkaway Afloat

1227 Jack Harkaway Among the Savages

1228 Jack Harkaway's Escape

1229 Jack Harkaway at Oxford 1230 Jack Harkaway and the

Black Band 1231 Jack Harkaway and the Brig-

ands

1232 Jack Harkaway and the Spy 1233 Jack Harkaway Trapped

1234 Jack Harkaway and the Italians; or, The Brigand's

1235 Jack Harkaway and His Son's
Adventures Round the
World

1236 Jack Harkaway and His Son

Homeward Bound
1237 Young Harkaway and the
Pirates

No.

1238 Jack Harkaway's Triumph 1239 Jack Harkaway on Magic

Island 1240 Jack Harkaway's Peril

1241 Jack Harkaway to the Bescue

1242 Jack Harkaway the Magician 1243 Jack Harkaway, the Avenger

1244 Jack Harkaway in Australia 1245 Jack Harkaway and the Con-

victs 1246 Jack Harkaway and the

Bushrangers

1247 Young Jack Harkaway and His Boy Tinker

1248 Tinker's Man, Bogie

1249 Young Jack Harkaway in Spain

1250 Young Jack Harkaway in Turkey

1251 Mole Among the Mussulmans

If you have never had the opportunity to read these popular stories you should do so at once.

They are for sale by all newsdealers, or will be sent to any address on receipt of price by

FRANK TOUSEY. Publisher.

P. O. Box 2730.

34 and 36 North Moore Street, New York.

The subscription price of Detective Library by the year is \$5.00; \$2.50 per six months, post paid. Address FRANK TOUSEY, Publisher, 34 and 36 North Moore Street, New York. Box 2730.

The James Boys' Dash for Life or Death;

DETECTIVE'S SECRET SNARE.

By D. W. STEVENS,

Author of "The James Boys' Dead-Shot Legion," "The James Boys' Fight for Millions," "The James Boys in a Trap," etc.

CHAPTER L

THE BANDITS RETRAVED.

Twenty horsemen were riding through a wooded valley in Missouri. A war-like party it was, for the athletic men who composed it were stern and armed for aggressive work. Finely mounted, they appeared able to fight or run, though one would say their preference would be for fighting.
"Jesse, where do we camp!" asked or

"In any secluded place we can find, Frank," as the reply. "We are too near the crisis to

was the reply. "We are too near the crisis to let any thought of luxury, or even comfort, in-fluence us."

"What will the night bring to us!"
It will bring the treasure that is in the bank,

or death "Oh! I reckon we shall succeed.

That is what we are here for, but we must not he forgetful of the fact that we have invaded a section where we can hope for no help from the people, and must necessarily meet with deter-mined opposition from bostile forces."

"The James Boys usually do what they under-

"We will try not to spoil our record, but we have all admitted that this is a reckless attempt. Still, Thomas Berry has assured us that there is much of carelessness in the management of the bank, and that the break will be easy and quick. It is all a question of whether we can get safely away with our plunder."

reckon we can trust to our horses' heels." "Yes, Frank, but think of the forces of law that will be after us."

"True, but we must succeed. Yes, we will succeed, and then the country will again ring with the exploits of the James Boys?"

The conversation was enough to reveal the The conversation was enough to revent the foldentity of the riders, who were the noted band which was so long led by Jesse and Frank James. It was the time when they were at the height of their power, and when Missouri had cause to tremble at sound of their names.

cause to tremble at sound of their names. Besides the two leaders the band, on this occasion, was composed of Cole, Bob., Jim and John Younger, Jim Cummins, Jack Keene, Ed McMillan, Bill Chadwell, Clell Miller, Dick Little, Wood Hite, Robbs Kerry, Oll and George Stephens, Charles of the Cole, large the fighting force.
It was the present mission of the band to rob

a bank which they were to reach on this night. Suddenly Jim Cummins broke in rather anx-

iously:
"Youder boy seems to be in haste."
All looked and saw a young fellow of about twenty years scurring along the road in the rear and fast overtaking them. Their wild life

had made them suspicious of every one, and all things they could not understand, and there was general di-satisfaction as they surveyed the other "Jesse, I don't like that," said Frank James.

"What do you think?"
"He does not go like one who rides for pleas ure, nor yet like one in search of a doctor, yet be seems to have important business on hand."

The feeling of all was that they ought not to let this person pass, especially as he came from the nearest railroad station, and where there was a telegraph office.

"Frank, come with me and we will see what is," said Jesse James.

The road ran parallel to the valley they were following, and, when they came to a favorable point, the James Boys made ther way up the bank and entered the road. They were just ahead of the youth, but he did not seem to re-ciprocate their interest and would have passed at a gallop.

se barred his way and stopped him.

"Where are you going?" he asked.
The boy looked annoyed, but not frightened.
"To the next towu," he replied.

Why?

"What is that to you!"

"Nothing, only I am curious."
"Well, if it will do you any good I will say
that I have a telegram I am carrying."
"To whom?"

"See here, do you think this is an informa-tion bureau?" demanded the boy, with sarcasm.

" Well, it ain't."

He essayed to pass, but his way was again blacked

Get away from mel" he exclaimed, angrily.

"Let us see that telegram."

"Let you see it? Well, I will not. What do you take me for?" and the boy swelled with fresh indignation.

"Easy, my young man," requested Jesse.
"It will do you no good to make a kick about this, for we shall not heed it. I say we want to see that paper, and we will! Hand it over!"
"I won't!"

Jesse drew a revolver and covered the mes-Senger.
"Then I will shoot you!"

The revolver and the ferocious look the bandit put on suddenly aroused the boy to the situa-tion. Before he had not had a thought of viotion. Before he had not had a thought of vio-lence or danger, and now that these things were presented to him he changed front quickly. He was not of a bold wature, and he grew parele. "For mercy's sake, don't fire!" he cried. "You can see the telegram. I don't know that it will do any harm." Jesse fut. like amiling but he concessed the

Jesse felt like smiling, but he repressed the impulse, and received the telegram with outward gravity. Breaking it open, he read as

"To J. D. ELV, CONSTABLE:

"To J. D. ELY, CONSTABLE:
"DEAR STR.—You will please call out all of
the machinery of law that you can raise to assist
me in catching the James Boys. They are moving toward this point, and will pass your towa ing toward this point, and will puss your tools shortly. They will doubtless take due precautions to ride secretly, so look sharply. Their to took the bank in this town. Of this tous to rice secrety, so loss samply. Their object is to rob the bank in this town. Of this fact we have received information from Mr. Thomas Berry, who has made them believe he is in sympathy with them. I suspect he was at the start, but he has weakened and given me due information, so it is now much like a decoy game. We have out all of the county forces of game. We have out all of the county forces of law, and what is far more to the point, a force of militin, with which we expect to strike the outlaws and seizeor kill the which lot. We ex-pect the encounter to be about Monday jagin, and the James Boys are as good as in our power. Helpus all you can, and obline. "CARL GRREER."

Frank James saw Jesse's face undergo great changes as he read.

Dismay, surprise and rage were in turn de-

picted there,
"What is it?" asked Frank.
"Read!"

"Read!"
Jesse held out the paper, and Frank soon perused all there was in it. Then it was his turn to feel the emotions that Jesse had shown.
"Thunder! what a blow!" he exclaimed.
What are you going to do it rying to get control of himself. He now made a gesture to enjoin sience, and then turned to the boy.
"Go will gowlin wa," replied the boy, paling.
"Go will ye," replied the boy, paling.
"Because I tell you to."

"Because I tell you to."

"But I do not wish-" Sileuce!"

Jesse James gave the countryman a glance which frightened him into stillness. He did not know who these men were nor what the matter was, but he did realize that his life, perhaps, de-pended upon his keeping himself out of more danger than he was already in.

"Tie his hands," directed oJesse, with a mo-

tion to Frank.

The boy was secured, and then all went to where the rest of the band waited. The prisoner was kept somewhat apart in charge of Frank, while Jesse explained the situation to the other

while Jesse "xpinited the situation to the other bandlis. There was a storm at once."

Betrayed!" cried Jack Keene. "By the fiends! some one will have to the for that!"

"It seems likely to be us," replied Jesse.

"What! do you lose courage?" demanded Olf

Sheimard.

"Did you ever know me to do that?"
"No."

"Then don't worry about my doing it now."
"We are to have Carl Greene after us once more," said Cole Younger. "Will the detective never let up! We have made trails and cross-trails all over Missouri in our attempts to keep away from him, but he keeps up the hunt os cheerfully as ever."

"What about the scoundrel who has sold us out to Carl!" demanded Jack Keene. "Never mind Tom Berry now," directed Jesse James. "We can see to him later on, but there James. "We can see to him later on, but tuere is one thing which can't be postponed. Of course you all see how we are placed. Berry's treachery has put us in vital peril, for Carl not the defactive force to launch at us, but, treachery has put us in vital peril, for CaTi not only has his detective force to launch at us, but, according to this dispatch, the county machinery of law, and more or less millita. Boys, you all know this region, and, knowing how the people are sure to be all against us, you must see that we must give up our attempt to rob the hank."

Yes," Jim Cummins agreed,

"Ye shall do well to save our own bacen."
added Cole Younger.
"Are we all agreed in this!" asked Jesse.
"I am.," replied Ed McMillan.
"And I."

It was a chorus of voices, and it told of the peril of the hour with eloquence. They were men who usually, if confronted with danger when seeking to accomplish any great work, would unanimously inelst upon going on to the bitter end.

Their opposite course, now, was proof that they saw too much to be risked if they persist-

ed. "That is settled," remarked the leader.

"Now, we have nothing to do but to look to our own safety. Who has a plan?" All were silent.

"Speak out," urged Jesse.
"We must back out," answered Cole Younger, "but how it's to be done I won't attempt to any."

say."
"Plan it yourself, Jesse," advised Jim Cum-mins, "if you can see the way clear, and we are with you."

are with you."
"It seems to me that our best way is to re-treat, not by the course we have come, but by means of a right-angled dash toward the west."
"That is wise," said Cole,
"Does the telegram explain which way the militie are coming from?" inquired Jack Keene.
"No."

"Then we have no clew whatever?"

"Your way may be best,"

The bandit king was much gratified to find them all with him so unhesitatingly, and he waited to say no more. Calling Frank, he directed him to keep the boy prisoner along with them for the time, and all swung into the

saudie.

As he did so, Jack Keene chanced to glance down the valley in the direction whence they had come, and a cry escaped him.

"Look!".

"Where?"

" Dead south."

"What is that glimmer among the trees?"
"By my life!" exclaimed Jesse, "it is the

light falling on bayonets!"

light faming on ony of the control o would make them very conspicuous, and discov-ery was liable to follow at once from such a

ery was liable to follow at once from such a move.

"We must hold our old line of march for a short distance," he decided. "When around the bend, we can get out of this depression to higher ground. Come!"

The band moved on.

The band moved on.

The band is a pint brought about by this the falling in spints brought about by this the falling in the pints of the falling in the pints of the pint

leader's arm

"Look!" he exclaimed.

No explanation was needed. His face was turned toward the western bank,

and as all looked up there they saw another line of glittering bayonets. More, they saw the men who carried them.

The latter were marching along the bank with soldierly precision, and the uniforms they were told the rest

"More soldiers!" gasped Hobba Kerry.
"Thunder! they seem to be on all sides of

"That party is big enough, so they ought to "That party is big enough, so they ought to wipe us out at one mouthful, lorness and ali."
"I don't like those maskets they carry."
"We are not seen yet."
These words ran along the line, but Jesse James' voice broke in decisively.
"Down the valley!" he cried. "If they see us the dickess will be to pay. Ride hard!"
"See, on the east bank!"
"More men! I'!! bet my life those are Carl Greene's delectives!"

"Only one way open now, and that takes us in the direction we don't want to go. By my lifet this may prove the hottest ride we ever had. Don't yield an inch, boys, but trust to our old lock!"

Luck was with them thus far, surely, for while

Luck was with them thus far, surely, for white they had seen each party of their foes, naen had noticed them in return. Well would it be for them if they were not discovered. As freely as they had gone here and there over Missouri soil there was allmit to their hopes, and they knew they were on dangerous ground. Discovery might mean death to all.

It was a creepy feeling of nerves even for the hardened adventurers as they has went on in plain's light of the foe, owing their freedom from discovery merely to the chance which had kept the searchers from discovering them as soon as

they were seen by the banditti.
Finally the nature of the ground changed a

little as they went on, and there was a general sigh of relief as the high bank hid the marching sign of retter as the man where do you think
"Frank," said Jesse, "where do you think
we may safely ascend to the upper ground?"
"Why not pause and reconnoiter?"
"Why ill he wise Stay here all of you.

"That will be wise. Stay here, all of you, and I will myself go up. It may do much good."

Leaping from the back of his horse he went

Reaching the top of the bank he made use of se shelter of a thicket and looked out on the

level land. Thunder!" he muttered.

"Thunder!" he muttered.
It was an exclamation of dismay, and there was good cause for it. Look where he might he saw men, soldiers and others, moving as if with a definite object. The whole town seemed filled

"Surrounded, and by a hundred times our own numbers!" Jesse cried.

CHAPTER II. A GAME OF BULLETS.

It was no wonder that the bandit king was alarmed. If the men whom he saw were igno-rant of his own presence there was every evi-dence in their systematic course that they were moving with a clear object in view, and he well knew what that object was

knew what that object was. They had the bandit raiders hemmed in, and they were narrowing their lines so as to bring them into the smallest of traps.

"Hard work ahead of us," muttered Jesse James. "It will be a running light, if we can once break through their lines, which is not certain, and the odds will be all against as. Where can we go?

Eagerly he surveyed the hostile force

The weakest point is to the north, anon. "That is where, according to this tele-gram, they are not fully informed of our move-ments as yet. Clearly, our way must be there, and there we will go." He hastened down the bank and rejoined his

men. A few words sufficed to make all plain.
"Now," he added, "we must lose no time.
Let our course be headlong, and when the pincomes ele us fight our way. Are you with me,

boys?"
"Every man!' declared Jack Keene, and there was a marmur of assent from the rest.
"Hurrah for the James Boys!" cried Cole

The cheer could not be given in its full sense, but there was a fire in their eyes which told a

but there was a fire in their eyes which told a plain story. Jesse's own eyes glittered with satisfaction. "Boys, yon please me," he returned, "and you may be sure we will give a good account of ourselves. Let us cut our way to salety, and lose no time. Forward!"

Again they moved on, but they were fast ap-

proaching the time of discovery. The valle The valley had Crooked of course, it did not permit them to see far in advance, and each moment brought new

scenes to their gaze.

Thus, it was only in keeping with the general rule when they passed a slight curve and saw an unwelcome sight on one bank.

On a rock stood a man, rifle in hand. He was engaged in surveying the country around, and as he was almost above them be could not fail to see them. This be did, and as they looked up he gazed down and the discovery was simultaneous.
"Jupiter!" exclaimed Frank, in dismay.
"It is Carl Greene," added Jesse, shutting his

ws with a snap.

Carl Greene it was: and man of all men among

detectives who had given them the most trouble the shrewdest and most persevering member of his profession in Missouri.

His surprise must have been greater than theirs, yet he soon recovered and found power of speech.
"Ho, Jesse James!" he cried, "your ride is

over. Surrender!"
"What old farmer are you?" retorted the ban-

dit, disclainfully. "I am your master.

"You have not proved it in the past,"
"This day will tell a different story."
"Are you fool enough to think you can take

" I should be foolish to doubt it."

"I should be toomen "Whit and see."
"It will not be a long wait. I have my own force, and the full legal powers of three counties, and a large command of militia. Can you desy them all?"
"We can, and do."

"Why not save the lives of your misguided followers? "Let us look out for our own lives!" retorted

Jim Cummins. "Don't worry about us, Carl Greene. "Jesse, we waste time here," said Frank, in

"True. Ride on, men."
They started, and then Carl turned his head and blew a shrill blast on a whistle.

"Yes, but it was to be expected. On!"

"Yes, but it was to be expected, On:" Scarcely one hundred yards had been gone over, when other men appeared at the top of the banks on either side.
"Release the prisoner!" ordered Jesse.

"Release the prisoner!" ordered Jesse.

The boy was dropped, and when he saw them
receding he was about the happiest person in the
State. He had fully expected to meet his death
at the hands of the outlaws.

The new danger was no trifling matter. The
men ranged themselves for effective work at
one and rifles were thrown up to absolute.

once, and rifles were thrown up to shoulders with a purpose not to be misunderstood, but the riders bided their time.

Their own weapons were ready for work, and it did not need any order for them to prepare for the worst.

The command came from the top of the bank, but it passed unheeded. Eying the foe closely, the bandits bent low and waited grimly.

"Stop, or we fire! Still no reply, and as the band were receding every moment, the time thus gained meant much to them. But this was seen by others, and the lull was broken.

"Fire!" yelled the last speaker, in a resound-ing voice,

Crack Crack!

Like hail the bullets whistled around the bandits, and some of them had the narrowest of escapes, but no one was hit.

Crack!

Crack!

Again came the volley, and Jesse's eyes glitered with sudden fire.

"Give them a lesson!" he cried. "Fire!" The wild riders turned in their saddles and their rifles leaped to their shoulders. Firm fingers pressed the triggers, and they sent the re-turn compliment with accurate aim.

A great commotion ensued on the top of the bluß. Some men fell, others staggered away with plain evidence of having been hit, and many of the living, appalled at the show of marksmanship, turned and fied to save their own

Like dew the opposition faded away, but motion from Jesse prevented the shadow of a cheer. It would not do to call more than necessary attention, and there were foes awaiting them who would not run at the first fire.

But a few rods further had the fugitives gone But a tew rous turner and the inguives come when the banks of the ravine suddenly fell away and they emerged to level land. Each bandit looked eagerly to see what they had to expect.

toucket eagerly to see what they had to expect. Their first view was of a force of troops, uniformed and in regular march, but they were not near enough to be dangerous as yet. Nearer by far, and all over the plain now spread before them, were plainly-clad men who seemed to be a human wall not to be defied. "Thunder! we are in for it!" cried Jim Cum-

mins. "Jesse, can we cut through?" asked Frank,

uneasily.

"We must. Who here wishes to back out?"
"Nobody!" came the shout.
"Then, on! Make the dash for liberty, and remember what we get if we fail to pass."
"It'll be a noose!" laughed Jack Keene, reck-

lessly.

For a moment they had hesitated, but now

For a mumens oney may nestinate, our southey swept forward like Indian racers. All were well mounted, Jesss and Frank having their favortte horses, Siroc and Jim Maione, respectively, and the others being about as well provided in the suited for the state of the st

Their sudden appearance caused a commotion. Their sudden appearance caused a commotion. Garl Greenes whistle had prepared the loe for something important, and they now knew what it was. All set themselves to the task of capturing the wild riders.

On, on!
The James Boys had selected the point where they would pass, and their horses seemed almost to fly as they swept along.

Right ahead were men who must be passed,

Right anexet were men who must be passed, and all knew it could not be done without fighting. These men prepared to dispute the way, and as Jesses saw they were going to hold their fire, be knew what to do.

"They must give way!" he cried. "Up with our rifles, and give them our compliments." your riff Crack!

Crack!

It was no child's play when those trained marksmen tried their hand. Down toward the loe whistled the lead, and men fell from their borses here and there. At this some fled, while others stood their ground and tried to keep their courage up to the desired point.

courage up to the desired point.

"Drive them off," ordered Jesse James. "We must not risk losing any of our command by a fight at close quarters. Again, men, again!"

It was a thrilling scene. The forces of law were standing firm thus far and the outcome was doubtful, while toward them sailed the bandits. Every horse was at its utmost, and the play of their legs was wonderful. Each rider was a veritable Centaur in skill, and they went like a part of their horses, indeed.

Could they go through?

All depended on that chance. If the foe realized their power it would go hard with the ban-

Nearer, nearer yet, and still no wavering. The ground shook under the tread of the heavy hoofs, and seemed to roll in billows away from the and seemed to roll in onlows away from the contact. And while they went the bandits sent shot after shot to clear the way.

It was a duel now. Shot answered shot, and

the foe atood up bravely. A little more of that courage and it would be their fight. But what courage and it would be bail from such deadly rifles? Steadily had the numbers of the man-hunters decreased, and the limit had been reached. Courage gave place to dismay and terror, and they turned as one man and fled madly to age their lives

A shout burst from the wild riders.

"Hurrah! hurrah! hurrah!"
"See the beauties go!" yelled Jack Keene, in

derision We have the first round," shouted Frank

Yes, and we'll have more,"

The scene had now been changed. The lines had been broken, and it would be a chase with a little bope for the bandits. True, escape seemed out of the question, but they had learned that no fight was lost until somebody else had won

On they rode without any let up in their

- speed.
 "They all pursue us," cried Frank.
 - "Yes, but we are not yet taken."
 "The soldiers hasten this way, too."
 - "They are not in it at present
- "Lucky they are not mounted."
 "Lucky they are not mounted."
 "They will be with us later on, but it's the resemen we have to fear now" horsemen we have to fear now."
 "The hills seem full of them."

"Carl Greene made no vain boast, as far as his numbers go.

It was a sight calculated to try the nerves of the bandits. the bandits. From all quarters the foe were bastening forward, and the chase became warm. It was not this which worried the fugitives just then, but the difficulty of holding the pace they must assume. It would be a long pull as well

as a hard one. as a hard one.

There were sque of the zealous foe opposed to them who bad an idea they could settle the matter right away, and these men kept up as constant a fire as could be made. Thus, the taglitree went among builted at all times. Spitefully the missiles of death sung past their arr, but they had good luck for a time in eserat, but they had good luck for a time in eserat, but they had good luck for a time in eseration.

caping them.

"Jesse," spoke Frank, presently.

"Mout our course. What is your plan?"
"Is not the so-called west road the best way?"
"I think so, but is there not danger of our being headed off there?"
"There is, surely, but what else can we do?"
"It had occurred to me that we had no choice."
"The only trouble is that if we are by any chance blocked from taking the west road we

shall have to cross the river, and that would throw us into a region where speed would be out of the question, and we should be penned up in the hills. There they might possibly be able to starve us out.

I was thinking of that."

"Since we have no choice, however, all we can do is to go on and trust to luck."
"Carl Greene has rarely made a more des-perate effort to take us. Has he all Missouri at

us usex:
"He hasn't enough to succeed," stubbornly
replied Jesse.
The bandits were no longer doing any firing.
As it would do no especial good they preferred
to hold their ammunition and make sure of hav-

ing enough for the whole campaign. The pursuers, bowever, kept up the fusillade, and there was no moment when the fugitives were sure of

Crack!

Crack!

It was warm work, and almost any force but that now in the saddle would have faltered at the prospect, while the confident air of the pursuers told that they did not have a doubt.

As the bandits went on the chief interest be-came centered in the question of whether they would be able to make the west road as they desired, and their hopes received a rude shock as they pressed on. Their present course took them around the side of a hill, and as they swept to the opposite side a cry broke from Frank James' lins

Cut off!" " More soldlers!" exclaimed Jim Cummins. Jesse scowled deeply. A force of uniformed men were marching along the very way they had aspired to go, and it became certain at a glance that their plans must be amended. "We can't meet that party."

"Then we must cross the river?

Jesse swept an anxious glance around.
"It seems to be the one hope," be confessed. " Wheel, then!"

"Yee-away to the river!"
Sharply they turned to the right and rode way on the new track. Whether they had been Sing by 109 away on the new track. Whether they had been seen by the soldiers was not clear, nor was important, for the pursuers, seeing the soldiers themselves, raised a cry which could not fail to attract their attention, and from that time they were to be added to the opposing force.

The new departure put all foes in the rear for awhile, as far as was to be seen, but even in a direct race there was great menace.
"On to the bridge!" became the

became the cry, and they spared not their horses in the endeavor to get there ahead of peril.

Frank there is smoke in advance" said

Jesse, anon.

"Can it be a signal fire!"

"It seems bardly possible."
"It does not look to be enough for a burning

" No. Possibly it is somebody burning brush." The pillar of smoke mounted before them, but

after these comments no further heed was given to it for the time. On they went, gaining a little as they rode, and winding along a hilly road, but as they neared the bridge they suddenly came

as they neared the bridge they suddenly came out on a hill top.
Below was a valley, the river and the bridge. All his they saw, but they saw more. One glance ex-plained the meaning of the pillar of shocke, and the explanation was startling;
"Thunder! The bridge is on first; Usse cried.
"Yes, and our retreat is cut of!"

CHAPTER III.

THE FLIGHT IN THE MOUNTAIN.

Ir was little wonder that the bandits paused in dismay. The smoke and flames were alike rising from the bridge, and passage seemed impossible, especially for the horses.

"It is a fiery furnace!" exclaimed Cole

Younger. No going over there," added Bill Chadwell.

"No going over there, added Bill Chauwell.
"We must go!" declared Jesse James.
"But the flames will seize upon us."

And the bridge must be so weakened that it
will not bear our weight," asserted Ed McMillan.

"Why not swim the river?" asked Jim Cummina.

"Look at the banks," requested Jesse. "They are high and steep, and the stream runs like a flood. No horse could keep to his work in that river, that is sure."

Jesse, we are losing valuable time," Frank

urged.
"Yes; the foe are gaining rapidly while we

sit bere."
"Men!" Jesse cried, "shall we let that thing alarm us! Who are we! Have we not often taken our lives in our own hands before! Do we en now?

"Never!" shouted Jack Keene, and the spirit of the leaders flashed into the breasts of all, "We follow where you lead, Jesse!" was the

general cry.

No more needed to be said, and as Jesse gave the order to Siroc and dashed to the venture, the whole hand came thundering along close after

Mad, indeed, the attempt seemed, for the

flames were mounting higher, and the whole structure might well be thought incapable of sustaining the weight of a single horse. Yet their very lives depended upon crossing in safety.

On they went, while the sudden cries from the rear told that the pursuers had seen the fire. and that it was regarded as highly to their good. They did not think the bridge could be crossed. On swept the bandits, and the feet of their borses made a miniature thunder which was rolled back in echo.

Lightly those peerless steeds spurned the ground they touched as if in distain of the con-

Now they are so near that the smoke is borne by the wind into their faces, and the crisis is at hand.

hand.

Not a word passed between the adventurers.
They were committed to the venture, and, as
they could see nothing promising of which to
talk, it was as well to remain silent. Now, too,
they could see the bed of the stream. It was filed in some places with water which rushed fariously along, while in others it was broken by rocks which reared their heads above the surface with jagged points. A fail there would doubtless be fatal.

The bridge is at band.
Into the cloud of smoke rush the fugitives.
Jesse leads, and the feet of his horse pound upon the planks.

Will the fire-weakened support stand? How this will be the bandit king cannot tell,

How this will be the handit king cannot tell, As his companious come speeding on the structure shakes ominously, far more than the tried ought to do under like circumstances, and it is clear it is much affected by the fiances. More than that Jesse cannot tell. Smoke wraps him as in a garment, and he can see nothing but red lines in the robbing pays. In directed less than the robbing as in the robbing pays in the robbing has the robbing but the robbing has the robbing but the robbing has the robbing but the robbing has a fine robbing but the robbing has a robbing him the robbing him the robbing has a robbing him the robbing the tire seize upon Siroc so as to injure him, but the horse does not heaitate.

Boom!

Boom!

Under the beat of the many boofs the bridge the tree test of the many noofs the origge sends out its echo, but to the alarm of the riders it does more. It shakes so perceptibly that one of the bandits sends up his voice amidst the

"It is going down!"
There is an ominous creaking, and Jesse him self is filled with fear. A plank breaks short off under Siroc's feet, but the animal does not stum-

A few yards more and the bandit leader clears the bridge entirely. Gasping to get the pure air he turns and looks back. Will the others be as successful as he?

ns successful as he?
Over they come, one by one—Jack Keene, Bob
Younger, Frank James—and now they come so
fast he cannot recognize them. All are over
but Ed McMillan. At the very edge a plank
breaks under the forefect of his horse and the
head of the animal goes down. It looks like a
clear fall and unbounded disaster, but the horse makes a great effort and springs clear of all. A moment more and he is beside his compan-

ions in peril. What a cheer goes up from the band then!
"The horse is not even lamed."

"And we are all over in safety. By thunder! this is something like it." Will the enemy follow?"

"They dare not."
"The bridge is now well nigh impassable." "Let's stay and watch them."
"Yes, and exalt over their defeat."

Such were the suggestions from the band, but Jesse James was not disposed to follow the line Jesse James was not disposed to follow the line of conduct marked out. They had achieved a temporary friumph, but until they were many miles away they could not safely defy the foe, and to wait and give them time to concect new plans and cross the river, which they could do a little wer down, would be suicidal
"Move on!" was his order.

"Do we take the road yonder!" asked Frank,

"It's a good deal up hill and down."
"What of it?"

" wont of it."

"Progress will be slow."

"We dare not take to the open country."

"Exactly my theory. I wanted to hear from

you on the subject."
"On by the bill road, men."
The bandits were reluctant to go. They had seen the foremost of the pursuers pull up near They had the bridge with every sign of rage at the gain of their coveted prev, and as they looked at the mounting flames dismally it was natural to wish to mock them. But now they turned down the river as if with a clear idea, and the bandks saw how wiselft was to accept Jesse's plan and move

on.

They went accordingly.

Jesse's practical reminders had checked the
disposition to exult too much, and they remained well aware of the fact that their situation was

Half a mile they had gone when there was

Half a mue tuey was present fresh alarm. "Jesse, look yonder!" Frank pointed directly ahead as he spoke, and the handit king tild not need to ask what was meant. Something in the road they wished to travel was foll explanation.

" It must be a part of the force against us."

"We are cut off."
"Can we meet them?"

"They seem too many for us."
"They are, and we must take to the trackless

Jesse spoke the last words with decision, and his judgment was good. Half a mile beyond the road was full of horsemen, all pressing on to meet them, and it was clear their only safe course was to deviate from their line of travel. as to deviate from their line of travel.
"They see us!" cried Cole Younger.
"Yes; hear them yell."
"And they ride all the faster this way."
"To the bills, men!"

Jesse led the way as he spoke, and the bandits left the traveled way with their horses urged to the limit of their speed. For a few rods this was the limit of their speed. For a lew tota this what kept up, but as the ground grew steeper, they moderated their speed from necessity.

The lead they had made them safe for a few minutes, and they could not afford to wind their

It was not to their liking that they entered It was not to their liking that they entered this area. Not one of them knew what was there. It was a range covering many acres, and appearances indicated that it was rough and tangled all through, and it might prove a vertable trap.

Looking back presently, they saw the latest pursuers leave the road and start in direct chase, and the lead was not by any means one upon which they could count. Jesse gazed at the towering walls of rock in various places with doubt expressed on his face.

"Frank, suppose we run into a blind pass here!" he asked.

Don't mention it."

"It will do no good, I confess, but if it comes we shall have to grapple with it,"
"Would that night would fall."

" It won't hurry for us, and there is considerable time yet before we can have that help.

anis time yet belore we can nave that neip."
"Press on white we can."
They did press on, but always with judgment,
never asking more of the horses than was prudent. They must be kept in good condition, at

all hazards For half an hour there was no change. They went on along their course, and the pursuers were to be seen winding in and out among the holis and little valley, but it was not a close contact. To a certain degree the situa.lon was really to occur.

They had entered a sort of canyon, where each bank was too high to be scaled, and the leader's spee were rever at rest. There was nothing he could regret in the way of judgment, as it seemed be had done for the best, but the result was discouraging. Suddenly he pulled up.

"We are in a trap!" he cried.

"Thunder!"

The bandits gazed in dismay. The canyon ded in another wall of rock quite as high and unscalable as those at the sides.
"We can't go on."

"We can't go on."
"Cliffs on three sides, and each a hundred feet high!" exclaimed Jim Commins. "Whew!"
"By Jupiter, this is a death-trap!"
They gazed at the high rocks with momentary pairm, for they knew the pursuers were coming on steadily. Most of them tried to grasp at a means of reprieve, but Jesse wasted no time. Clearly he saw there was but one way, and the only hope of profiting by that was to move immediately
"Beak!" he grisal. "If we can rocch the

"Back!" he cried. "If we can reach the opening to this hole ahead of them there may yet be hope. Ride for life!"

he hope Quick to act when called upon the wild riders turned and dashed along the back-track. It was turned and dashed along the back-track. It was a gradual descent now, and smooth enough to make swift riding safe. Swift riding was used to the extreme, too, and they flashed along at full speed.

They neared the beginning of the cul-de-sac. Would it be reached abead of the foes?"

"I do not see them yet, Frank!" cried Jesse.

"We may pass in safety, after all."

"The next minute decides it."

On-on! With a grand rush they met the gap, and, as the leader bore around to the right, it was seen that they had, indeed, gained the point before the fce, but that was not saying saw the anemy tolling up, and only a short distance away.

tance away.

A loud hail came to their ears. Halet

Not a man answered; not a horse was check-

The last of the fugitives passed the danger live and the flight was resumed anew.
"Halt, or we fire!"

It was the last warning. It passed unheeded, and then the ball was opened. Rifles cracked, and lead whistled up the slope. One or two wounds was the result, but no one was seriously

injured. The marksmen were not content until they

had tried it further, but they lost ground while they fred, and it was abandoned. Half an hour passed in the same old way. Among the rocks and ravines the fugitives went their course, and as they did so they saw the

mountain shadows grow deeper as they drew nearer to night.

They were riding along another canyon-like pass much like that which had nearly been the rain of them before. They had entered it re-luctantly, though with the belief that they would get through all right, but it was not to be. Be-tween the cliffs was an open space of nearly thirty rods, with trees growing irregularly along the course and a stream of some size wandering through the center,

The roar of water had been audible for some

The roar of water had been audible for some time, but they were not prepared for what was haally presente. abruptly to their sight.

As one man they drew up their horses, and dismay returned. Like the other canyon this one ended in a high wail of rock, the conditions being precisely similar except that in this case the water fell over the cliff with a fall of eighty

"Blazes!" mnttered Frank. "Trapped again!

"We must turn back."

"We can never pass here."

"Only a bird could go up those rocks."

Jesse James allowed his men to do the talk-Jesse James allowed ins men to do the tak-ing. He was looking anxiously toward the rear. They had come so far along the canyon that he feared it would be impossible to return in season so get out in safety. The same idea occurred to

"The enemy must be at the mouth of the

pass," he murmured to Jesse.

Then we must fight here."

"Gads! it will be the death-place of us all," declared Hobbs Kerry.
"Has any one an idea?" demanded Jesse.

"Has any one an idea?" demanded Jesse. There was no reply, and for once Jessee was himself at fault. As they could not retreat it did seem they were in a death-trap.

"Have we got to make a desperate stand there!" asked Cole Younger.

"My need you one side asked the question. A by need you one side asked the question, and all turned abruptly. They saw standing there a man who was a stranger to them all. He was a tall lank person, dressed in homely there a man who was a stranger to them all. He was a tall, lank person, dressed in homely garments, and armed with a long rifle of obsolete pattern.

"Hallo! who are you?" Jesse inquired.

"Joe Bliss."

" Joe Biss."
"What are you doing here?"
"Looking fer a job."
"I'm afraid we can't help you."

Maybe I can help you, though," How?

"By getting you out o' this."
"Can you do it?"
"Certainly."

"In what way?"

Joe Bliss laughed.

You don't see any way, eh?"

"I do not."

"It is just ahead o' you."
He pointed to the falls, but Jesse was not

pleased. "Is this a mere joke?"

"Come under the water and I will show you,"
Joe replied, calmly.

CHAPTER IV.

DANGER AREAD.

SOME of the bandits were growing impatient at the easy, careless manner of the man who called himself Joe Bliss, but Jesse spoke quickly. called Dimself Joe Bliss, but Jesse spoke quickly. If there was a ray of hope to be gained from this man they could not afford to miss it.

"Stranger, do you know how we are situated?" he demanded.

"Judging by the way them fellers are chaste" after you I should say you was in a mighty bad

after you I should say you was in a mighty bad way," replied Joe, serenely, "What do you know of them?" "Nothin," except that I see them chasin' ye." "Are not your sympathies with them?" "Don't know that I have any sympathies with nobody, but this I do say—el ye want ter get out

any so an' out ye go."
"By what line did you say?" Under the falls

"How can we go there?"
"Mister, you talk too much. Do you take me at my word or not?"

e began to get impatient, and Jesse leaped to the ground.

"Be so good as to show me what you mean, and then I shall know what to do. Lead on, stranger; I'll look at this on foot first."

Joe marched to the edge of the fall and then caused some surprise by walking deliberately through the sheet of water. Jesse was bound to see the matter out, and he followed unbesitatingly. There was a rather unpersonant dash of water, and then be stood in a recess with the fall on one side and rock on the other. He could ee nothing!

"Where are you?" be asked. "Here!" calmly replied Joe.

" What next?"

"Mac bext"

"Look bere, or feel here, if you wish, and you will see or feel something of importance."

"A hole in the cliff!"

"Yes."

" Where does it go?"

"Gradually upward until it reaches the ground above. It is large enough for men and horses to go alike, and when you are once on "They may follow."

"I believe I am the only man in this region

"You are sure our horses can go up?"
"You are sure our horses can go up?"
"Positive."

"Positive."
"Then they shall."
If Jesse could have had his own way he would have explored the passage before trusting to it, but this he dared not do now. The pursuers might descend on the band while they walted. He strode out of the recess and took Siroc by

" Follow me, every man!" he directed.

It was no easy matter to get the animals to co into such a place, but a success was duly made of the attempt. Thus they disappeared from the of the attempt. Thus they disappeared from the outer part of the canyon, and as it was getting too dark for trailing, there was hope that the pursueurs would be very much at fault for some time. It only remained to see if Joe Bl'ss would make good his promise, "Lead on!" directed Jesse, "Came with me."

Joe pushed ahead and the bandit king came next after.

They entered a natural tunnel which was but a little higher than the top of a horse's head, but as all had dismounted this clear space was as good as a mile. Under foot they first found sanu, but this changed to rock, and they went

sano, but this changed to rock, and they went up on a hard surface. It was not the best of going, and the horse were restive and worried by the situation, but as they did not rebel their masters were able to the winding, narrow tunnel in a manner and result to the situation of the winding, narrow tunnel in a ferrow manner and result to the situation of the situ

For some time they posed around thus, and then fresh art struck upon Jesse's face and he emerged from the darkness. One after another the men came out, and the underground route was voted a great success.

"Where are we now?" asked Jesse.

"Where are we now?' asked Jesse.
"Where you are much asker than before," returned Joe. "It," will take your enemies some
time to get ny here by any route other than the
one we followed, an' you' one kin take a breathin' apell ef you want."
"We don't; we want to go on."

"Where?" "Beyond the reach of those fellows who pur-

"Want ter leave the hills wholly?" There was silence, and the bandits surveyed each other in the dim light questioningly.

- " How is it, Frank?" asked Jesse, presently.
- "What are your views?"
 "If we leave the hills we must submit to hot chasing."
- " If we stay we shall be none the worst off as
- time passes. should say not."
- " Joe, what are the chances of successful hid-
- "With so many horses along I can't promise too much, but of ye want ter resk it, I'll do my best ter help ye."
- "Is there any opportunity to get food here in the mountains?"
- "Ef you kin strike up a bargain with the gate
- "Et you kin strike up a bargain with the gate-keeper et kin be done, I reckon."
 "What gate-keeper!"
 "Why, ye see thar is a pond up hyer that sup-ples water ter the Yankee mills below, ter the north o' the hills, an' thar is a man who sees ter
- the gate. He lives up hyer with his family. "Is he safe?" "My notion is that you kin buy his soul fer
- money
- money."
 "He can have all the money his heart desires if he will feed us. We must eat. Why, I am about famished now."
 "So am I," declared Jack Keene, and the others echoed the assertion.
- "Le's go there at once. "Lead on!"

"Lead on!"
Joe obeyed, but it was only after they had
gone a mile through the most tangled of ways,
that they reached their destination. This, however, just suited the bandits, as it took them well away from the pursuers, and as night had fully fallen it seemed that they would be sure of a reprieve. During the trip the leaders had talked earnestly with Joe, who seemed to be loyal, and whom they meant to bind to their service at the first chance with a generous money gift, and the result of the conference was that they decided they would do well to stick to the mountain for the time being.

As Carl Greene appeared to have all the men

he could call to his aid, a little delay in trying to break through would do no harm, they rea-

soned.
What Joe tad called a pond was usually dig-nified with the name of "lake." It was a good-sized sheet of water, and lay as silent before the bandits as a ghostly sheet.
Off at one side they could see the gate-keep-

On the one one use count see the gazaracher's house.

"Come on," said Joe, and I'll see what I kin do fer you usa. Old Sim Banger is still up, ez you kin see by his light, an' you kin talk biz with him. I don't know him much, nor like him any batter uor that, but money is a big lever, atranger.

They went to the house. It was a much larger atructure than was to be expected, and leas elab-orate than even the location would seem to de-mand. All this was easily explained. It had been built in war time for a very different purpose, and had simply been passed over as it was to the gate keeper when he was placed there by the owners of the Yankee mills. Joe knocked at the door. It was opened by a big, loose-jointed, ill-looking person. He gazed

at them in surly silence.
"Hallo, Sim!" said Joe, cheerfuliv.

" Uh!" "Uh!" grunted the gate-keeper.
"Here are some travelers to see ve

"They kin go away!" declared Sim, making a move to shut the door.

- "Hold on!" "What?
- "What" "They want to buy supper of you."
 "Wal, they can,"
 "I'm again tried to shut the door, but Jesse
 suddenly produced a roll of bills and held them
 out enticing;"
 "What is," what we get," he asserted.
 "What is it ye wan;" he inquired.
 "Supper for all here."
 "Supper for all here."

- "How much!
- "A dollar a head."
 "Will ye go away then!"
 "Malso, we will pay you **Malso, we will pay you a dollar a head for sleeping accommodations. Two dollars each, Sim, to feed and house us. How is that?"
- Sim, to feed and house us. How is that?"
 The gate-keeper scratched his chin through
 the fringe of red whiskers. He was so surly that
 he did not want to doi, but the money spoke to
 him in thunder-like tones. Straight to his heart
 where the straight to his heart
 when the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to the straight to his heart
 will be seen to the straight to the st

 - " Yes
- "Come in. I reckon we kin do somethin' for

Even then Sim was surly, but the work had been done.

The horses were put under a shed, and then all entered the house. By that time I im had his working force under way. It consisted of his wife and daughter, both of whom were off the same piece as himself. The old woman was scrawny and ugly to look at, while the younger one awakened no spirit of gallantry in the usually attentive bandits

The women could do their present task well and expeditiously, however, as they proved, and preparations for supper went on rapidly.

All attempts to warm Sim up to conversation proved unavailing, but he did not go to sleep. He sat and looked at them keenly for a long

- while, and then suddenly broke forth:
- "Who be you, anyhow?"
 "I am a surveyor," repled Jesse, coolly.
 "A what?"
- and surveyor."
- " Hum! Sim did some "surveying" himself, and then
- added: "Takes a good deal o' help, seems ter me."
 "We work for the State of Missouri."

"We work for the State of anssour;"
"What's all yer guns fer?"
"To avoid trouble with those who think we
mence their rights. Of course the State would
not wrong anybady, but we can't stop to argue.
We have to simply keep folks off."

Sim grunted non-committally. Jesse had been anxious to convince him, but he was not at all sure it had been done. Sim was an ugly man, and his disposition seemed to be stubborn in the extreme. What he thought now could not be told from his grim face, but if he had had any reason for rebellion, such a course would have been expected, but with the money they had given, it appeared as if be ought to be satisfied anyhow.

When supper was ready all ate heartily, after

which Jesse, Frank, Cole and Jim had a conference.

- Are we to stay here overnight?" asked Jesse. "I think it will be best," returned Frank.
 "Will not the pursuers head for here, natural-
- Sav. rather, will they not rest over night?
- "Say, rather, will they will."
 "If sensible, they will."
 "It seems to me we may safely take things easy overnight," suggested Jim Cummins.
 "Is Sim to be trusted!" asked Jesse.

 - "What could be do?" " Betray us."
- "Hetray us."

 "He can't go to any town before we should be up and ready for business, you see."

 "What if he knows of our pursuers?"
- " How can he?" "It does not seem likely, but he may. Still, we must take risks, anyhow, and it may be well
- This plan was adopted after due considera-

This plan was adopted after due considera-tion, and all went to bed. Before then the women had disappeared, presumably with the same object in view, but Sim did not seem in haste. He sat by the kitchen fire and nodded very innocently, but, though he had been paid so well for his services, Jesse did not feel in-clined to trust him very much.

"He is the sort of man who would sell out all parties, if he had a chance," the bandit thought.
"If he has the doubts of us he seems to feel there is dancer that he may do something on the Ju-

"If he has the doubts of us he seems to feel there is danger that he may do something on the Judas line. Til keep my eye on him."
This was not hard, as Sim was at such a point that Jesse could look out through the door of his own room into the kitchen and see the gate-keeper all the while, and he resolved to defer about the root of the country of th

sleep for awhile.

There he lay and watched for an hour. By

that time he was growing sleepy, and the rest his comrades were getting was very enticing to look at and consider. "I reckon it's all right," muttered the bandit.
"I'li go to sleep."

"In go to sleep."
Yawning, he half-unconsciously turned his gaze toward the window. As he did so he saw something which caused drowniness to spring away from him with one bound.
A ray of light had shot through the air, out-

side.

"The dickens! what was that!"
It was a natural inquiry, for the light was of larger dimensions than a lamp would make, and it had shifted itself with singular quickness. All his ampicions returned.

"Those confounded women" he thought. "When I have my eye on the gate-keeper I haven't all the family under watch, by any means."

means. After this he would not think of remaining idle, of course, and he softly left his couch and

started out of the house. As soon as he was beyond old Sim's view the danger of discovery seemed past, and he walked out of doors with some contidence.

some conductors.
"Now to see about that light—Hallo!"
He had cast his gaze upward. There the light
was still to be seen, but not in the tremulous
way in which it had flashed across the sky before. It was burning steadily, shooting out its rays into the darkness, and the point from which it proceeded was the upper part of the house, where the women of the house had gone when

they seemed to retire. While Jesse gazed there was a soft footstep near him. He turned abruptly and saw Joe

" Nice sight that," muttered Joe, crustily.

- "What do you make of it?"
 "Red lights ain't usually burned in houses."
- No. "Nor lights as big as a calf."
- "Right again."
 "Why should them women stay up and burn

- " why should them women stay up and burn jie like that, when they should be in helf?" " Joe, I suspect a plot," declared Jesse, "You would be a fool et ye didn't." " How happened you to be out here?" "I was suspicious o' Sim an' his women all the while. I tole ye I took no great shakes a didth in the old man, an' when I see how he activation in the women and women
- faith in the old man, an' when I see how he acted, even when you had put out yer cash ter him,
 I said ter myself I had better watch over my
 charges. No sleep fer me this night."

 "You are a trump, Joe. Have you ever seen
 the like of this light up here before?"

 "No, I ain't; not in all my wanderin's on
 he mountain, but, now I think of it, I do remember I've heerd it said the old gate-keeper
 had some way o' signalin' with some kind o'
 lights when he had certain things to tell ter
 them who employ him." them who employ him.'
 - " How!
- "This light," replied Jesse, " is undoubtedly intended to call some one up here. In brief, Sim has taken our money and then set out to betrav us!

CHAPTER V.

THE RESULT OF TREACHERY. JOE Bussetruck his hand on the harrel of his

"You her jest about hit it, I do believe. That dernation old gate-keeper is meaner than p'ison au' he has showed it now."

all he has showed it now."
"How long will it take them to get up here,
if they see the light?"
"That ain't it."

- " How?
- "Which way does that light p'int?"
- " South-east.
- "Who is over thar?"
- " Ha! our pursuers of the day." "Now you jest hit it, by mighty! Ef that light ain't meant fer them I am a har?"
- "If that is so the gate-keaper must have seen them before we came."
 "Looks that way, 'lon'' it?"
 "Why is the light directed toward that peak
- over vonder?
- The question nat'rally rises ain't they think-"The question nat/rally rises ain"t they thinkin some one will be there te see it? Spose a
 man come along some hours ago an' tole them
 about you fellers, an' they agreed ter signal jest
 like this of that was anything ter signal fer?"
 "Good argument!"
 "When you come out I had an idea."
 "What?"
- "Ter take a boat an' row over ter the peak you mention. "Joe, I am with you. We will do it at once. Come on!"
- They hastened to the side of the lake. Joe was not long in finding a boat, and they em-
- barked. "I used ter be a sailor," said Joe, "an' I'll
- show ye I ain't forgot how ter pull."

 He had not, and the little craft was sent rapidly away in the darkness. The old quietude was over the lake, and, as Joe pulled very easily, there was scarcely a ripple to disturb the silence as they went.
- In due time they approached the opposite side, and Joe ran the boat into a little cove and they got out.
- "Now fer fun," said the guide. "Ef we find any mean critter hidin hyer thar will be the very biggest sort of a rumpus, by thunder!"
 "Do nothing rash."
 "I won't. I may kill five or six o' them, but
- I won't be rash.
- They stole up the side of the peak and advanced toward the summit.

"We ought to have put out that signal light before we came," remarked Jesse, uneasily. "We wouldn't hev stood the same chance of

catchin' them.' "That is true. Carefully now; we are near the critical point.

Joe dropped upon his hands and knees and moved forward like a specter. Jesse found it hard to imitate such caution, but he did well nard to imitate such caution, but he did well enough, and they were soon on the summit of the little peak. "I don't see nobody," grumbled Joe. "Make a full search before we decide on the

The search was made, but without result.

"Not a soul here but us."
"Then why is the light still directed here?"
"The women may think there's somebody

Very likely, and we will have an accounting with those same women. I do not like to be severe on them, but our safety is at stake, and this light must be put out. Buck to the boat!"

They went, entered the craft and rowed to-ward the opposite shore. Silence had fallen be-tween them, but, when they were half way across, Joegeuddenly stopped short and whispered: "Be still"

" Be still."
" What is it?"

" Listen!

" Oars!

"Ours!"
"Sure as you live. Others are on the lake, an we want ter know who. They are comin'this way. Lay low an's see the result. By mightyl I'll bet it's old Sim."
Gently the other boat advanced. It was not going so very slow, but was being rowed with the skill of an old hand, and little sound came the skill of an old name, and little sound came to tell of its movements, yet the light was strong enough to enable them to see a good deal. "Only one aboard," remarked Joe. "It must be Sim."

" I reckon."

" Ah! the host slows up. He sees us!"

not the dont slows up. He sees us!"
They were now close together.
"See what the critter will do," suggested Joe.
The "critter" ceased to row and the boat
drifted like their own. Evidently they were under observation in return.

der observation in return.
"Don't give him an ounce o' infermation," requested the previous speaker. "He may give hisself away— Thunder an "lightning!"
Joe dropped his oars and clapped his hands to

his bead.

The report of a revolver had accompanied this demonstration,
"Are you badly bit?" asked Jesse.

Bang! "Burnin' tortures!" yelled Joe, this time clap-ping his hands to his shoulder. "I shall be shot inter bits!"

Bangl Again the other boatman fired, and Jesse thought it had gone far enough. Whoever it was had taken a turn at them without any com-

punction, and they had the same privilege. bad drawn his own revolver, and he now he now fired with as accurate aim as was possible.
Once, twice, itbree times he sent the lead flying

away, and it had good effect. Suddenly the other person seized oars and began to row off with speed. Jesse made a move to grasp their own blades, but Joe was ahead of him.

"I hev two mortal wounds, but I kin overhaul that boat or sink in the try, by mighty! Hyer goes He began to pull like one in a match race.

and the speed he got up was amazing. Desperately as the other person rowed Joe gained rapidly. The lead was being quickly wiped out. Naturally, Jesse was using his eyes, and he suddenly gasped:

"Wny, it's a women!"
"A what?"

" A woman."

"A woman."
"Sim's gal, you bet yer moccasins. It would be jest like the cattle. Pull her up!"
Jesse aroused. They were now near the other boat, and he deliberately covered the female rower Stop, or I fire!" he shouted.

She dropped her cars, but she was not yet subdued.

Bang! Bangi

Twice her revolver spoke, and one of the bul-lets cut through the bandit's clothes. Joe had not ceased to pull, and this took the two boats very near to each other. The woman stood up

recklessly.
"By thunder! I don't miss this time!" she

The revolver was leveled, and Jesse felt that

if she was not prevented the discharge would be fatal. With life at stake it would not do to

remember she was a woman, and he did not. With the quickness which the had learned in

his wild life he pressed the trigger. He was the fraction of a second ahead of her, and though a bullet whistled past his ears it missed by a nar-

row margin.

Her shot had been spoiled, but not so with his. She fell and lay floundering around in the bottom of the boat.

"Thunder! you hev killed her!" muttered Joe, "Maybe not. Put me alongside the other craft 3

It was done, and Joe exclaimed:

"Sim's wife?"

"Well, maybe she wants more of this." The woman had ceased to struggle, and she

now hissed;
"Oh! you devill if I had my revolver wouldn't I wing you!"
"No, you wouldn't!" Jesse retorted. "I have learned your callber, and you would be treated like a man, or, more properly, like a Jezebel, which you are. So you wanted to shoot us!"

"Yes, I did."
"Wby?"
"You are Jesse James?"

"How do you know that?"
"Didn't the man who was along durin' the day say you was around and might be here. Oh! know you." " Who was this man?"

She suddenly seemed to think she was doing too much talking.
"None of your business?" she retorted, after

Well, you see what you have done to your-"HI only had my revolver!"
She groped in the boat for her weapon, but it

had fallen overboard, and she had to forego her iutentions.

She was as venomous as a maimed snake, and Jesse was not sorry he had treated her like a man rather than a woman. Joe looked upeasily toward the gate-keeper's

"Take a grip on the boat, Jesse," he request-ed, "an' I'll pull ter land. We may be needed there."
"Pull your best licks."

Joe sent the boat humming along, while Jesse hung on to the second craft, and both were duly beached.

"Woman," said Jesse, then, "what have you tried to do to us? Who are these men you have

ignaled to?"
- Find out for yourself!" she snapped. "You are beaten. Why not d

usage from us?"
"I don't want it." "You tried to shoot us. Suppose I turn my

revolver on you?"
"Do it, if you want to!"
"You are a fool!"

"Then there are two of us."

"Do you want your wound attended to?"
"Not by you. Get out!"

"Have it as you will, you Jebezel! If you bleed to death it is your own fault."

The bandit stepped ashore, and then he and Joe hastened toward the house.

Later they might have a laugh at the expense of the Amazon they had left, but for the time they were too much concerned about the safety of their comrades Their way toward the front door took them

past the window of the room where the bandits had been left asleep, and they did not miss the chance to look in and see how matters were progressing.

The view they obtained was startling.

The men still slept, but there was one wakeful person in the room. Among the bleepers stood the gate-keeper's daughter, a bottle in one hand and a revolver in the other.

Her naturally coarse and repulsive face now had an expression like that of a veritable fiend, and they expected to see her use the revolver on

and they depended to eee het doe the territer of the helpless bandits.

Instead, however, she kneit and applied the bottle to the nostrils of one of the band,

"She's druggin' them!" gasped Joe,
Not a word said Jesse, but he ran toward the

door, eager to stop this cunning plot. He reached the door and flung it open. Another moment and he would have been inside, but something happened.

Crack

A bullet sped past his head.

Crack! There was a well-known stinging sensation in his arm, and he knew he had been hit. Half way between the two main rooms stood

Hall way between the two main rooms stood old Sim, and it was be who was taking this target exercise. Jesse's blood quickened with indignation. He was thred of having the whole family make a target of him, and he was determined to show one of them what it was to make an uncalled for attack. His own revolver came out quickly, Be fired.

Old Sim fell.

Jesse rushed into the next room. He had dreaded to see a scene of destruction there, but what he did see was not bad. A dozen of the bandits were on their feet, grasping their revol-vers and looking around with a mixture of ner-vousness and determination to see what needed to be done. Jesse, what is it " cried Frank.

But the bandit king strode to the side of the gatekeeper's daughter. She had hurriedly concealed her bottle and revolver, and was trying to look innocent. "You are done!" cried Jesse, with fierce em-

"Huh?" she questioned, with an air of dull-

" Hand over that revolver."

"Me! I ain't got none."
"You lie! Give it to me."

He had caught sight of it in the folds of her dress, and it was wrested away promptly.
"Watch her, Joe," the bandit directed, to

"That I will, and she goes over the range if she tries a trick on me, by thunder!"

He grasped her arm roughly, which caused her

to rebel and try to get away but he held her Jesse saw that George Sheppard, Wood Hite

and Bill Chadwell had not risen. He shook each one in turn, but they gave no sign of life.
"Thunder! are they dead?" asked Frank

"I think not. Do you smell chloroform? "Yes.

"Our lovely hostess has been dosing them. Get them into stronger air and help them out of it. I do not think they are bad oil, but if I had not come just as I did, this band would have forced here!"

Have these people proved treacherous?

"Lynch them!" cried Bob Younger, angrily. "Keep cool. I reckon we have them foul."
"Don't be so sure!" exclaimed the woman

with a tigerish gleam in her eyes. over yet."

"Possibly you think your mother will bring help, but that boom has bursted. We have settled her."

If you have burt her, I will kill you!" scream-

ed the gate-keeper's daughter.
"Then you'll have to kill me."
"Demon! Let me at him!"

"Keep your bunnit on, ole gal!" advised Joe Bliss, with a laugh. She began to rave like a madwoman, and they

She began to rave like a madwoman, and they took the precaution of binding user securely. Then they looked to the gate-keeper. He had a severe wound, and was not likely to do any more damage. For the time being use bandits had a clear field, but Jesse was not sure it would ast. He had the signal light extinguished, and then called all the men account him.

then called all the men around him

CHAPTER VI. THE FIGHT IN THE MILL.

"Boys." said Jesse James, "we want to look

"Boys." said Jesse James, "we want to look his matter right in the face and see what is best for us. The gate-keeper and his brood have been sending out a message by means of light-rays. which was undoubtedly a call of somehody to this place. They will come. Well, what are to this place. They will come.
we going to do."
"Fight!" declared Jack Keene.

"Fight?" declared Jack Keene.
"Go easy. Of all times this is the least sulve ed for rashness, for it is one where we are now to make a campaign for life or death. With all to make a campaign for life or death. With all of Mi:souri opposed to us. we want to be careful and iry in get back to a sater region with our lives intent." lives intact

"tat is correct," said Frank James. "What

"Tat is correct," said Frank James. "What do you suggest?"
"Shall we stay among the bills, or make a break to get out! My faith no our plan of staying here is wavering."
"Could we cut through if we tried?"
"Dutd we make ourselves safe here if we tried!"

"Danger is everywhere for us," remarked Cole Younger. "But which is the better way!"

This point was debated at some length, and each man was given a chance to voice his opinions.

Jesse was rather disappointed when he found the majority against him, but he accepted the decision, and said they would stick to the hills for the time. This decided, they looked to their visible situation closely. The chloroformed bandits had fully recovered, and there was nothing in that line to trouble them. The gate-keeper and his wife were both too severely wounded to have any danger left in them. The three members of the family were locked in one room so that the daughter could care for her

ammune parents.

Some of the men were in favor of seeking satisfaction for all that had been done against them, but it was Jesse's decision that they had gotten the best of the light and could afford to be easy with them e easy with them.

Watches were duly set, and those who were not to stand guard at once went to bed. All must be in good condition for the morrow. One man who did not intend to sleep at all

was Joe Bliss. He constantly wandered around with his rifle in hand, seeking to protect his charges, as he regarded them.

Later in the night, when Jesse was awakened by his own order, Joe came to him.

"Do ye s'pose everybody in these parts knows you are around?" he inquired.

" Very likely they do."
" Still, they may not."

"Waal, I've been thinkin'. Now, it's a part o' Sim's duty, as I've heard say, ter let out a supply o' water from hyer every mornin', early, ter supply the Yankee mills below. Shouldn't to that?

Why should we?" "Ter keep folks from wonderin' why the water dun't come down."

The point is a fine one, and I think it a use less precaution, so widely are we hunted, but it will do no harm to see to it. Yes, the water shall go down as usual. Let us go to the gatehouse and attend to it now.

They walked to that point.
"I am surprised at the lowness of the dam,"
id Jesse. "I supposed it would be much

anid Jesse.

"Wal, you see this was mostly a natural pond byer, and only a comparatively little work was necessary ter make the dam. More ought ter be

Whyt "The dam is mighty old an' weak. Some rain will take it all away."

"Once let loose it would go to the plain be-

low like mad.

So it would." They stoed and looked down the ravine which stretched to the north. As Jesse had pointed out the liberated water would make a tremend-

ous race down that descent.
"Now for the mill." "Now for the mill."
They entered the building, but found it so dark that they could see but little.
"We should have brought a light from the house," remarked Jesse.

house," remarked Jesse.
"I reckon we kin attend to it without. Stand where you be, an' I'll find the gate."
Joe moved on. All these structures had been put up, as Joe had explained, at another date and for another purpose, and the gate-house was like the living quarters, out of all proportions to the use it was now put to. Jesse did not know where to go, so he stood still and waited for his samenting. companion

For awhile he could hear Joe moving, but For awhile he could hear Joe moving, but as he receded less was to be distinguished. The roar of the falls drowned much which would otherwise have been audible, too, and he was obliged to wait without any clew to the situa-

Finally he thought he heard a footstep near at and. Trying to see through the darkness, he asked:

" Is that you, Joe!"

" Have you got the gate up?"

" Yes.

All the while the other speaker was advanc-All the white the other speaker was attransfer.

In to occurred to Jesse that his voice sounded choked and unnatural, but this he gave little thought. He came almost to the bandit's side.

"I do not hear the water escaping," added

Jesue.

"It's all right."
" Say, is that you, Joe?"

Suddenly the bandit asked the question again. The peculiarity about the voice was now added to by the fact that Joe seemed to have grown in stature. He now looked almost gigantic, and this unnatural growth gave Jesse a suspicion.

As he spoke he raised his hand, but he was

not quick enough to prevent the catastrophe.

Like a tiger the man sprang upon Lim.
"Die!" he hissed fiercely.
He had wrapped his arms around the bandit, as if trying to strangle him in boa constrictor fashion, and Jesse was almost crushed in that tenacious hold. Then he was tripped, and the man fell heavily upon him.

It was practically a complete surprise to the bandit. His suspicion that the other person was not Joe bad been but momentary when he was attacked, and he thus had no time for de-fense until he was beaten down, so his assail-

ant won the first round in the encounter easily. He seized upon Jesse's throat.

Death lurked in that grasp.

The handit rallied and made a desperate effort to throw off the bulky form. A combat ensued which was like that of two wild animals in a grapple to the death.

Over and over they rolled in the struggle.

Jease managed to break the strangler's graspon his neck, but he could not seem to do more. He was over matched in strength, and all his agility barely sufficed to save him from such utter defeat.

ter defeat.

Again and again he glided partially from the arms of his foe, but only to be seized again and subjected to a new pressure.

Whom he was fighting the bandit could not imagine, but one thing was sure. He had got to end the fight or it would go against him. He was a hundred pounds lighter than the unknown and he was like one anchored

Time and again he had tried to get his weap-ons but all in vain. Now he rallied for a fresh, desperate attempt, feeling that it must be done then or never.

Raising his clinched hand he struck the stran-ger full in the face.

An animal-like roar followed.

"I will kill you!" howled the adversary. It was well said, but a trifle too late. Jesse had secured his revolver, and he did not besi-tate to use it. He clapped the weapon to the

He pulled the trigger.

"Who-o-o-or! "Who-o-o-or!"
This or something like it escaped the lips of
the giant. His big arms beat the air like flails,
and Jesse was glad to get out from under that
leavy form and away from the threshing arms. Roar followed roar, and he began to think he had encountered beast instead of man in truth.

He stood erect, congratulating himself on his good luck.

Crack! Crack!

Crack!

There were three flashes just to one side, and three bullets whistled through the air. All went close to Jesse, and one of them cut a line along his arm.

The fresh assault was too much for his pa-

tience, and he dashed madly at the marksman.

"It's your life or mine" he shouted savagely.

The danger was too much for the revolverman. He turned and fied. A few steps took him out of the mill, but right there he made his mistake. As he emerged he was thrown into sufficient light for his form to be distinctly visible, and Jesse did not let the chance pass. His own revolver was thrown up.

He fired. The unknown fell.

He began to twist about in a way indicative of pain, and Jesse ran so his side.
"For Heaven's sake spare me!" the man cried.

or Heaven's sake spare me!" the man cried.

feebly.
"Oh! you are not so much on the fight as you were, it seems."
"I am beat, and I reckon I have my death-

hurt."
"You brought it on yourself."

" I kuow I did."

" Who are you?"

"My name is Dan Coles."
"What are you doing here?"
"Zeb and I came up ter try an' capture you."

" Who is Zeb?"

"The man you fought in the mill."
"Oh! I see. Well, why did you con Well, why did you come for such purpose?

a purpose:
"There was a reward offered for you, an' we thought we would get it, so we came up."
"How do you like your success?"
"You have killed me, Jesse Jamea."
"You tried your luck on me lirst,"

"So I did. I die like a fool and I cau't com-

"So I too.

"Why were you in the mill?"

"Why were you in the mill?"

"Zeb an' I was bound ter find ye, an' when we come hyer we soon size! the situation up. We went inter the mill ter consult, so as ter be and a' the way, an' then you an' the other feller out o' the way, an' then you an' the other feller come out."

"What have you done with my companion?"
"He is tied up."

"Are you sure he is not injured?"
"Yes."

"Is anybody else near of your gang?"
"Is anybody else near of your gang?"
"Idon't know. Zeb an' I was alone, but Carl Greene said it would be your plan to hite in the bills, an' I reckon the bills will be full o' his men " Ha!"

"They will have you, Jesse James!" added the man, with something like triumph creeping into his voice.

"Will they? Well, I may have something to say about that?"

The bandit made sure that his foe was not making a pretense of being badly wounded, and then left him and returned to the mill.

After some trouble he found Joe Bliss by the gate, tied as had been stated. He was released, whereupon his tongue ran swiftly with the tale of how he had been set upon

by the other men.

Jesse gave him but little time to dwell upon

it, but went to the giant.

Zeb had paid the penalty of rashness, and the last shot had been too much for him. He was

Forgetting all about the gate, the bandit king hustened to the house with Joe by his side.

The men were aroused and told of the latest developments

'added Jesse, "my advice is that we from here at once. We are somewhat " Now. get away from here at once. We are somewhat rested, and mature thought tells me we only lose resieu, and mature thought tells me we only lose valuable time by delaying our departure. We must get away sooner or later, and any further delay will only give the foe chance to get at us more decisively. Why not make the effort now?" now?

"I agree with you," said Cole Younger.
"And I," added Jim Cummins.
"It's the best way, I thiuk," Frank said.
There was not a voice to oppose the judg-There was not a ment of the leaders.

Get ready!" Jesse directed.

"Get ready!" Jesse directed.
There was not much to be done. Their horses
were brought out, saddled and bridled, and
all the food they could find was made up in a
package. One of their last acts was to unfasten
the door of the room where the gate-keeper and
bis family were, but it was done softly so it
would not be heard inside.
The second of the fighting men of the mill was

found not to be seriously wounded, and he was brought in and laid on the floor. They had then

done all.
"Mount!" ordered Jesse. They obeyed.

" Are you all ready?"

" Follow me, then."
They rode down the mountain.

They rode down the mountain.

Joe Bliss' knowledge of the vicinity enabled him to tell them that the easiest and quickest way, since they were going to the north, was to take the bed of the ravine down which the water found its way after escaping from the lake, and this was done.

Joe did not go with them far. He had no de-sire to keep them company in their lawless ride so they parted there from this valuable ally after rewarding him well with cash. Then they went on alone.

went on alone.

Night was not yet past, and as they rode the
walls of the ravine was blacker than ever by the
way. In many places these walls were impassable for borses, and they gradually took the form of cliffs.

In the center of the level space the stream rushed swiftly along toward the lower land where it was to feed the wheels of the mills before referred to.

The bandits used caution in their journey,

the number used cauton in their journey, but they saw no one by the way, friend or foc.

"We shall reach the foot of the mountain before day dawns," remarked Frank to Jesse.

"Yes."

"Which way then?"

"We must push on to the west. It is the nat-ural avenue of escape, and though our course will be readily suspected we can take no other. will be readily suspected we can take no other. We are in good condition for the work, and I think we may surprise Carl Greene "
"What is that sound?" asked Jim Cummina,

anddenly.

- " What sound?"
- "A kind of rearing."
 Probably the wind

"Frobacity Lee wind."
"It hardly seems like it."
"It's from the rear," added Frank, "and is like the roar of waters in a flood."
"Can it be the dam has broken away?" mur-

mured Jesse, thoughtfully. mured Jesse, thoughtfully.

It was upt really intended as a question, for he did not think such a thing could be possible, but the idea was soon impressed forcibly upon the minds of all. The roar grew louder with rapidity which was startling, and every eye was

turned to the rear. I believe your suspicion is correct, Jesse,"

said Frank, uneasily.
"But what should break the dam?"

"Possibly it has been tampered with. Was it strone? remember now that Joe Bliss said it was

not strong."
"Either of the two things may have caused

"Set it down that the dam has burst!" cried Cole Younger. "That roar can mean nothing

"Quicken your pace, boys!" ordered Jesse.
"We can't get out of this ravine, and we would
be drowned like rats if the flood got at us."
"Look!" shouted Jack Keene.

He pointed to the rear, and there was need of no more explanation. Between the walls of the ravine was a high white mass which looked like a great tent.

The flood!" cried Jesse. "On men-on for Vone lives!

CHAPTER VII. PURSUED BY FLOOD AND MAN.

ACCUSTOMED as they were to peril the bandits beheld this awe-inspiring sight with a thrill of terror. Rearing its head in air like a devouring monster, the flood was leaping toward them at speed they could not hope to equal, and if they were overtaken their lives would go out like feeble candles.

Down the bed of the ravine they sent their

horses flying at full speed, but for once the feet of the noble animals seemed to their riders as if weighted with lead.

"Look for a place where we can get up the tanks!" shouted Jesse James, hoping there might be some break in the wall of rock. "How far to the open land?" demanded Bobbs

Kerry.
" Half a mile."

"Then we shall never live to see it."

"Keep up courage.
"See the flood!"

"See the flood!"
They did see it, and only too plain. The great billow was like's monster thing of foam, and even in the night it was a spot of remarkable whiteness, so great was the contrast between it and

the surrounding area.
"It gains every rod!" called out a dishearten-

ed bandit.
"Men," thundered Jesse, "set your faces to "Men," thundered Jesse, "set your faces to the front and ride! That is what we are here for, not to look back like Lol's wife. Look ahead and ride! Keep your hore well in hand so as to avoid a stumble, and give all your attention to the work in hand. Rile your heat? It was being done already. Those actimals were accustomed to being called upon for their supremest efforts, and they were not slow to re-

spond now.

On, on! It was a magnificent race, however

it might end.

it might end. Despite Jesse's order no one could keep him-self from looking back, and the sight was ter-rible, and, really magnificent.

The great billow was gaining, and its roar was now intense. Whiter, too, it looked, and its sweep was tremendous. If it once touched the their lives would go out at a breath.

their lives would go out at a breath.
On, on! It was a mad, a grand race for life.
On, on! Well did they deserve every foot they
went over, but the flood could not be shaken off.
On, on! But now the foe presses close and
the end is near. Vainly they look for some
break in the cliffs, for they are bemmed in helpless. The most sanguine of them sees no way
of escape, and they feel a fear no man coald
awaken.

awaken. Nearer presses the flood. Its booming sound is like that of a munster sea, and its front is seen lashed into leaping foam.

A grand, a terrible eight—u sight which seems sure death to the score of riders.

Nearer yet! The race is almost run. Like a bloodbound it presses on their heels, and the rearmost of the band imagines he can feel the touch of the dashing spray.

"We should have deserted our horses!" mut-

tered Jesse James.
Too late! It might have been done before, but now the men would have no time to scale the cliffs. Too late! And the flood is almost at their backs.

They gaze once more and see the great billow rearing its head far above them, filling the ravine from side to side. A moment more and it will cover the riders and steeds.

Too late! No way is open now but that in advance, and there the cliffs rise in midair—

Hurrah!

The cry bursts in wild accents from Bob Younger's lips. It comes just as the basdits are bowing their heads to the doom which seems surely theirs, but there is that in the cry which makes every one look up abruptly. No time is makes every one look up abruptly. No time is that for talk, but Bob's pointing hand and their own eyes tell the truth,

In place of the stubborn rocks they see open land on either side—a sudden change of scene as glorious as it is unexpected—and with one impulse they swerve to the left and dash out of the line of death.

Noon too soon. Foam is flung by the billow on the rearmost of the party, and then it goes by with a mighty rush. Some of the water e-capes to one side and the horses are wet to their bel-lies, but the impetus of the flood carries most of it on its direct course sufficiently far so they are

in no danger. They stop, while the flood goes shooting on its

For the time the stoutest-hearted there are speechless, but Jesse finally finds his tongue, Saved -saved!"

He grasps the band of the man nearest to him and wrings it with fervor, and the example is so contagious that all fall to the task, and they shake hands and laugh like school boys. Saved-saved!

Such was the cry which came from all, but they had too much to think of to waste much time there. Of course, all danger from the water was over, and they rallied to the demands

"Our human foes remain," said Jesse. the horses five minutes to get their breath, and then we will go on slowly. No hurrying until our brave chargers are again themselves

Half a mile they role across the fields, and then a road was reached which stretched away toward the west. This they took and continued to ride as fast as was advisable. Day had dawned and the sun was up-a pleasant day to look at, but one they saw with them without anything like pleasure There they met an old darky and Jesse halted.

"Uncle, how long have you been out!" Lawd sakes, I was out afore day!" w reply.
" Have you seen any other riders?"

" No, sah."
" All quiet here, eh?"

"Yes, sah. I s'pect dey is all buntin' fer dem Jesse James Boys."

We are doing that, too."

" Be ye?

Yes, we are one of the parties." " Was you uns de same who was in de am-

" What amhnah?"

"What amouse."
"Over yender by the big tree."
"So there was an ambush there, was there?"
"Yes, sab; men bid dar all night."
"Where are they now?"

"Dunno. Mebbe dey gone to another of de ambushes.

" So there are more?"

"Lawd sakes! You must be funny men ef you am don't know dey is all through yere." "We knew of something of the kind, but not

just where they were, for we are strangers in this section. Well, we do not need to go where regwalt was well be the did not be the control where we are set. We want to strike out where we are likely to find no other hunters, and by doing it we may find the James Boys, Can you tell us where to go, uncle?"

"Dat I can't, fer dey watchers is all around. Dey is like de sands ob de seashore, sah, an' de

Jesse James Boys will be hung up high as Haman afore night

Thank you for your encouragement, uncle.

Good-bye."
The bandits rade on.

"Thunder!" exclaimed Frank. "If they are as thick as they are said to be we are in a had

way."
"We are warned. Now let us fight our way through."

"It's old work, but it looks a little unprom-

" On, men!" urged Jesse, " This is our time

"On, men!" urged Jesse, "Ins is our time to make a good showing,"
Ouickening their speed, they swept away at itively trot. They had avoided the ambush of which the old man had spoken, but they could not long expect to keep out of danger.
At the end of a mile they neared a town of amone size. If circumstances had been fewerable

some size. If circumstances had been favorable they would have gone around it, but, as this was out of the question, they struck into an easy trot and thus made entrance to the main

It was their wish to pass as hunters of the

James Boys, Their scheme might have gone well had it not their scueme might have gone well had it not been for an unlucky occurrence. When they reached the center of the place they saw there was something of an excitement. Men were col-lected, nearly all of whom had rifles with them. "Getting ready for the hunt?" remarked Jesse.

"Will it not be well to stop and question

"Will it not be well to stop and question them as if we were real hunters"

"Do so, by all means. If we don't they will almost surely be arspicious, but a bold move on our part may enablelus to blinf our way through."

our part may enauteus to Dida our way natures...

A little further they went, and then Jesse drew up in front of the staring countrymen.

"Gentlemen." he ensily inquired, "have you seen any strange riders about here this morn-

A man with a tuft of beard on his chin replied for the crowd.

" No. "We are looking for the James Boys."

"By goahl we are jest goln' ter start out,"
"Have you any idea of where they are likely to be?"

Up on the mounting."

So they all sava.

"We are going to try it elsewhere. Have you

We are going to try it ensemment. Have you seem more searching parties to the west?
"Don't think there is, stranger, but hyer comes a man who kin tell ye sure. That's him!"
The man to whom he had alluded had pushed ner man to whom he had alithed had pushed his way through the growd quite nunspiciously until within a few steps of the bandits. As there were so many persons there the outlaws had been as unconscions of his proximity as he was of theirs, and when they faced each other there was "Jesse James!" exclaimed the astonished de-

It was a singular meeting, and one most dis-astrous for the bandits. Of all men they were the least willing to see their sworn foe and pur-suer, and there could be but one result of this ancounter.

encounter.

Quickly Carl rallied.

"Seize these men!" he shouted to the force around him. "They are the James Boys. Don't let them escape!" Jesse roused to action.
"Away!" he shouted, and his followers needed

"Away:" ne shouted, and his followers needed no further order.

Like one man they gave the word to their horses and the start was made. It was none too soon, for they were directly among the enemy, and it seemed impossible for any of them to es-

"Head them off!" thundered Carl Greene.

He had drawn his own revolver, and he now used it without remorse. Cenek!

Crack!

Crack!
Twice be fired, and two of the bandits fell dead. They were Mart Bray and Reese Wright who chanced to be at the rear and Reese Wright who chanced to be at the rear and the beautiful and the first band beautiful and the first band beautiful and the builet went wild.

But the citizens scaled to be a set of the citizens scaled to bis halo and the builet went wild. rallied to his help, and many an ancient weapon

was turned upon the escaping men.
A tremendous roar followed.

A transmous rous nonowes.

At land distance even poor marksmen must hit something, and two more of the band fell, parting with the breath of life before they trucked the ground. They were Bard Morrow and Alf Rose, Five other bandits received more or less painful wounds.

Jesse was stung to a jury, and he gave a loud command: Fire!

The outlaws turned in their saddles and sent in a vollet. All their rage was in the attempt, and if ey did not make a mess of it. Down went several of the citizens, and of those who re-mained most had been given a lesson they did not ail to heed.

They fied to the cover of the houses.

Carl Greene, however, stood in the middle of the street and shouted to them to fire again.

Those near him had seen enough of it, but the danger was not all over. It was quite a distance to the end of the street, and all along that way there was abundant chance for the men who were hovering around the doors of

men who were hovering around the doors of their houses to do harm.

As a rule these persons turned and dashed into the houses, but their object was soon seen. They came out, or appeared at the windows directly after, and they had all kinds of weapons. These they proceeded to use, and more bullets swept toward the fugitives.

Crackt

Crack!

The air was full of deadly music, and it was tull of bits of lead which carried death in their train.

Tame these tigers, boys!" thundered Jess "Tama these tigers, boys!" thundered Jesse, Other rifles were raised, and this time the bullets sped toward the houses. There was a tremendous rattling of broken glass, but the destruction did not stop there, for some of the lead went to its work more effectually. It was a ride through vital danger, but the bandits were recovering a little from their shock, and they made themselves heard as well as felt.

Loud sounded their yells.
"Down with the meddlers!" "Fight your way!"
"Give them shot for shot!"

"Give them shot for shot!"
"Long live the James Boys!"
Afterward this day was like a terrible nightmare to the citizens, and even those who fired
now were a good deal dazed, and it was like real
lite only in the dreadful execution as they saw
the wild riders speeding down the street, their
horses going like mai and their own Centaurlike progress so thrilling to behold.

Outlaws they might be, but they rode like

masters of the art.

masters of the art.

Carl Greene never could claim but the people had rallied well at his command, but to the most warlike of them it was a great relief when the band passed the last house and went galloping off by the west road.

They were glad to part from such visitors.

With a rush the town was cleared, and while
Carl raged in impotent fury the bandits rapidly

"Pursue!" hissed the detective. "Pursue to the death!

CHAPTER VIIL

JESSE SEEKS REVENGE.

THE band galloped on their way. "Thunder! but that was one of "Thunder! but that was one of the hottest calls of our life!" cried Frank James. Carl Greene has a measure of revenge," add-

ed Cole Younger.

Cole younger.
"I should say he has, and a bloody one."
"It's a wonder we got off so well," declared
use. "We were right among them when the firing opened, and we have reason to congratu-late ourselves it is no worse,"

What! with four men dead?"

"Even there we are lucky. They are gone, and I am sorry, but you will see they were not our old members, but the four we added for this

'It is odd they were all killed and none of us en," murmured Jim Cummins. taken.

We bear charmed lives, perhaps," suggested Jack Keene.

Jack Keene.
"You don't want to get that notion." replied
Jesse. "If you do we may find ourselves minus
more followers before we get out of this. From
the hour of the first alarm this has been a ride for life or death, and a little change may make it death for us all."

"Carl pursues!" exclaimed Frank.

"It was to be expected, but he hasn't the means of doing much just now. What we want

means or doing much just now. What we want is to keen clear of all regular forces.

The citizens had mounted the best they could and were hurrying along. Carl might have distanced the whole lot, but he did not care to, perhaps.

With such followers he could hope for but little, and he doubtless banked more on being able to add his favorite searchers later on. It was a mystery how he happened to he without them, anyhow, but it did not keep the bandits' thoughts a great while.

They kept up their own speed and had the

pleasure of seeing the pursuers gradually disappear from sight. Even Carl was no longer visible, and they seemed to have the whole scene to themselves

This led Jesse to meditate.

"There was some serious miscarriage of the detective's plans at the mountain," he finally said. "If it had not been so we should never have got through their lines as we did."

"It does look that way," Frank agreed.
"With all the force he had he must have had

well-defined scheme for our capture."
"It has not panned out pure gold to him.

"No doubt some of his men are responsible for the failure. There was probably gross neglect, but we have cause to bless whoever did

Holding their course as rapidly as was prudent the banditti pushed on until past noon. They were moving through a billy country when one of their number looked back and immediately sounded the note of alarm.

"Look," he directed.
"Ha! men behind us."

"Yes, and riding fast this way."

"It may be a party of farmers."
"It is not," replied Frank, decidedly. "Un-

less my feelings lead me all astray we are again in for it." Let out another link, boys!" arged Jesse

"If we harry we are sure to attract attention, and maybe there is no need of winding our horses again."

"Do as I tell you and perhaps we may be

able to trick them How?

"Do you see that the country just ahead is wooded with a hill on one side?"

"Yes."
"We will try the effects of a stratagem there.
It may fail but if it does we may as well fight it
out right here. That party is not large, and we
can make them tired if they attack us I think.

Ranid riding for ten minutes took them to the woods. It was not so extensive as they had hoped, but this did not prevent Jesse from trying his trick.

The hill rose on the right, with a small stream

on the left, and the road curved around between them. At what he judged to be the proper point Jesse left the road and followed by his men, hastened up the hill.

The greater part of the wood is on the other side," the explained, "and even when they find they have missed us, they will be likely to look on the wrong side. With the reprieve thus gained we may give then the slip wd.slly."

"We want to get quiet before they arrive here," cautioned Frank. "Our borses are making a good deal of racket."

"We will answe on the comment."

We will pause on the summit. Here we are, now.

now."
The top was reached, but what they saw beyond was not what they had expected. The
woods ended abruptly, giving them a good view,
and they were surprised to see a dozen horsemen riding away at lu!! speed. They were crossmen riging away at this speed. They were cross-ing a field but the latter quickly joined the road where the highway curved around, and into this they urged their horses at a gallop. "Well, that's a badly scared lot," remarked

Frank, in surprise.

rank, in surprise.
"What do they flee from?" asked Cole.
"From us," replied Frank.
"Why should they?"
"That I don't know. It is certain, however.

that they were encamped here, and that our coming took them out of the way at the speed

you have seen."
"I reckon they must be as much out of love with the law as we are," surmised Jesse, with a laugh.
"The wicked flee when no man pursuit." laugh. "The wicked nee ween no new know ett. We have done that ourselves and we know how it is.'

"Well, a cottontail rabbit wouldn't be in it with those fellows."

with those fellows."

There was a general laugh at the expense of the men they had frightened so much, but they were recalled to other matters by the beating of hoofs on the hard road below.

Note on the hard road below.

"Our own pursuers!" cried Frank. "Now to see if they halt or go on."

"They must have passed where we turned out, and they are still going," added Jesse.

"Yes, and they pass the knoll."

"I only they would keep it up!"

"Hal" exclaimed Jesse.

"What."

" Is there not a chance that they will confuse themselves on the strangers we have scared up? Unless they are men who know us well they may fall to discover the change, and keep on in pursuit of the other party.

"Jupiter, let us see!"
The bandits crowded forward to where they could watch the road further on.

See the strangers hoof it?

"See the strangers hoof it?"
Going for dear life, an't they?"
"There's the second gang."
"Great luck! they do pursue the strangers."
"Yes, and it's a hot chase."
Despite all the signs the bandits found it al-

most impossible to believe their good luck, and most impossible to believe their good laws, and it was not until the rival racers began to get well out of sight that they realized it fully. Then there was a hearty laugh. They had no means of knowing why the strangers were so much alarmed, but it was clear they had done the James Boys and their followers a great service.

As they receded the bandits consulted. "Where now?" asked Frank. "We or

lose no time.'

ose no time."

"This useless chase may do us more good than we suspect," replied Jesse. "Now, I am in favor of striking off to the south, and seeing what we can do there."

"Just the plan," agreed Cole.

"Right here there is chance to throw them all off the scent. Let us make the move."

Once more they got under way, and from that time there was no delay. When they and their horses were in due condition they were always

horses were in due condition they were always moving on, and when rest was necessary they took it in some secluded grove. After it was all over it was never plain to any one how they made their escape. They only knew that, having been forced to abandon their project, they acted the part of stealth and succeeded in their work.

Carl Greene, having laid the plot so carefully, and having once seen them in it, was amazed to know they had escaped him. So everybody won-

know they had escaped him. So everybody wondered why it was so. The explanation was that luck favored them. That was the story in brief. Three days from the scene last described the band halted in a grove. Jesse had been unusually thoughtful for some time, and he inally broke the silence by observing to Frank: "I leave you after to-night." "Leave us!" "Yes"

"Why?"

"I am going to seek revenge on Thomas The scoundrel!'

"He thought he did a big thing when he be-trayed us, but he may change his mind."
"Would it not be well to wait awhile before

we go there—

"Nonsense, Jesse! I, at least, shall accompany you.

"No, Frank; you will not. I go alone."
"Why is this?"

"I can do the work just as well alone, and it will be safer.

Not for you." " I have no fear.

"I must insist upon going with you."
"I go alone," repeated the bandit king,
I may. "I have thought it over, and it is best cal mly.

80."
"But if you get into troubble you will have no

" I intend to keep out of trouble "

"Hitena to keep out of trouble.
"What will you do to Berry?"
"Have revenge!" and Jesse looked ominous.
"Providence aid you."

"That soundred was a deliberate decoy to get us into the hands of the detective. Pretending that he had been deprived of his rights as a stockholder in the bank, and ousted from
the directory of the concern, he pretended to give us the secrets of the bank so we could go there and rob it. What was the result! We went, and we found Carl Greene awaiting us with men enough to capture a county of Missouri. All a deliberate scheme on Berry's part, I do be-lieve, and now we must reap as he has sown."

"Right, too."

"We lost four men in the useless raid."

"I am not willing to lose my share of the chance at revenge," persisted Frank.
"I know, bull am going alone."
"When?"

" At once."

"If you would consent to my accompanying "I have planned it otherwise."

Frank James, let the matter drop. It was plain that Jesse was fixed in his determination, and that meant that urging would be useless.

The bandit king prepared for the venture. He secured material for a disguise and made himself up as a farmer. If he had been going against Carl, it would not have been a good disguise, for he had often assumed it before, as Carl well knew, but he did not expect to see the detective at all

Bidding good-bye to the band, he set out mounted on a horse as little known to him as it was to the forces of law. It would not do to take Siroc along, and the change added much to

his safety.
Well did he know that the trip was one of

great peril, anyhow, but that was a part of his daily life.

Making use of a circuitous route he gradually

wound around and, at the end of five days, was in the vicinity of the last disastrous campaign. One evening he reached a point where a big

A colored man stool by the roadside and the bandit pulled up. Speaking in a dialect suited to his assumed character, he asked:

"Kin you tell me whar I be?"
"Why, sah," answered the colored man,
'you's on Massa Thomas Berry's plantation."
"This it?" This it?

"Yes, sah."

" You work for him?"

" Yes, sah."

"Right smart place he has hyer."

- "Dar ain't a smarter one in dese parts, sah."
 "Been with him long?"
 "Ever sence he was born. I sarved his father shead o' him.
- "So he keeps the old plantation."
 "He do now."
- "Now?
- "He's tryin' ter sell it off so he kin move ter New York," and the negro sighed dismally. "So he's got land ter sell?"

- "So he's got iand ter seil!"
 "Yes, more's the pity,"
 "Wal, I sorter am on the watch for land ter
 buy. I'm Ben Minker, from Webster County,
 Up our way we all want ter sell, but we can'
 get nothin' fer what we own. The land is all
 laid up on end, ye see, an' et nin't worth haudin'
 ter the nart lot."
- e next lot "Up in the mountings, is it?"
 "I should say it is. The Ozarks jest rare
 their heads up like a mettlesome colt."
 - You're some ways from home. " I'm lookin' fer a new land o' promise."

"I'm lookin fer a new land o promise."
"How is that?"
"Out fer land speculation, ye see. Going ter
buy somewhar what I won't see the rocks all

The colored man sighed. Having seen his master's passion for selling out, it occurred to the negro that it was melancholy to see everybody trying to dispose of the old homestead.

"So Berry would sell?" pursued Ben Minker.

"Yes, sah."

"Ye stah."
"It call an 'see him."
"It call then. I spose! kin git 'commodations at the town yender, can't!?"
"Dar's a hote! thar."
"All right. I'll amble on, an' call an' see vor 'one this evenil." Will you tell Berry that a gent was along lookin' fer land?"
"Yes, sh."
"Yes, sh."
"Yes, sh."
"Hen Minker whistled to his horse and went on his way. He had learned a good deal during.

his way. He had learned a good deal during this conversation without betraying himself in

"This land matter will give me an excuse for seeing Berry," he soliloquized, as he rode on, and if he gets out of the interview all right he "and if he gets out of the interview all right (will be lucky. Ab, Thomas, you shall see what it is to betray the James Boys!"

The hotel was reached, and the man from the Ozark mountains but up his horse and made him-

comfortab

He said nothing about land buylng in that quarter. Too much talk on the subject would ake himself too conspicuous, so he lay low and

waited for evening.

Then he would see the man who had sold out the hand.

CHAPTER IX.

WHAT BEFELL THE AVENGER.

JESSE JAMES was not disposed to let anything JESSE JAMES WAS NOT disposed to let anything pass by bim in the way of amusement. Many a time in the past his love for what he termed "fun" had placed him in trouble, and he was still the same Jesse Jumes.

There were no men loafing around the hotel There were no men inning around the noise and if there had been, he would not have cared to see them long, so he had to be idle or seek other chances for amusement.

When he first arrived he had noticed a comely,

When he first arrived he had noticed a comely, height-sped girl, who was undoubtedly an employee of the place; and when, later on, he noticed her in the grove just beyond the buildings, he sanutered out that way.

He had a succeptible heart himself, and, as he was not ill-looking in his disguise, he hoped the girl would prove susceptible to managed to see

girl would prove susceptible too.

Reaching the grove, he was surprised to see
another girl with her—one who looked so much
like her that it was plain they were sisters.

Jesse came to a halt.

"Ladies," he said, forgetting his Ozank dialect, "I hope I don't introde."

"Oh, not at a'l," replied the girl he had seen before.

- "I suppose you are a guest of the hotel too?"
 "Laws! I'm the table girl," was the laughing answer.
 - "Impossible!"

"It is so."

"Why, you have a more distinguished air than half of those you wait on, I'll swear!" and Jesse looked astonished. The girl seemed very much pleased, but she

They don't think me any more than dirt, but

- "They don't think me any more than dirt, but what dol care! I am poor, but I reckon! I am as good as any of them."
 "I should say so. Folks that are rich don't always have brains. Now, I am blessed with some money—The seen the day," complaceably interpolated the bandt, "when I have made a complaceably and the state of the seen and the seen an
 - You look sensible," added the second girl.

"So I hope I am."
"Won't you sit down?"

" Don't care if I do.

The ice was broken, and Jesse had made a good impression on these country maidens. They were accustomed to seeing plain clothes, so his own apparel did not disturb them, and his manner was silently voted fascinating by both.

An hour passed very pleasantly. It was only An hour passed very pleasantly. It was only affiration with the handit, but he was an old hand at it, and he was deferential and polite to such a degree that he made steady advance with the rosy-cheeked girls. Finally the table girl had to go to the botel, but her sister lingered with the supposed farmer from the Ozark region. He had for the time lorgotten all about the revenge he had to seek,

nd he made the most of this occasion. He suggested a walk, and they moved away in

the gloaming.

He was not bashful and he would have taken the main streets, but she had some reason for not caring to appear too much in public-he was not slow to suspect it was a matter of stern parents—so they kept to the side streets and ad-

Supper and everything else was forgotten by the bandit; but, finally, the girl said she would have to go. They parted in the grove where they had first met.

I would like to call on you to-morrow," re-

marked Jesse Perhaps I can see you here," hesitatingly re-

"Perhaps I can see you bere," hesitatingly replied his companion.
"All right; here lei it he,"
I wilt come around to see my sister."
"Ha—ha! Very good! Well, pleasant dreams,
little girl."
"Thank you, sir. Good-night!"
Good-night."
"Good-night."

lightly

She went away, whereupon Jesse laughed

"What will she say in the morning," he won-dered, "when she learns that Tom Berry is killed dered, "when she learns that non perry as more and that the Ozark farmer is the one who did it! Confound it! I sometimes think I might get more out of life by being a decent man and having some true woman like her — Bah! what am Italking about! Who am I? Let me get rid

of this weakness. Is it like an outlaw?"

He laughed, but there was little mirth in it.
He waited awhile to crush down the better feeling aroused by the girl's influence, and then went to the botel. He was waited upon by the second sister, but no conversation passed between them.

After supper he went to his room to make the last preparations for the omnious work before

"All this while," he mused, "I have carried the decoy letter Berry sent me before the band came or that useless quest. I may as well de-

stroy it now."
He put his hand in his pocket.
He felt carefully, but did not find the letter.
"Hallo! bow is this? I know it was in that pocket, but it may have got into another. Thunder! the thing is gone.

There was danger in the letter.

addressed to his own name on the envelope, but the inside bore his name in full. "I have lost it since I have left the hotel, sure as fate," he added presently. "I don't like that. If it's found it may ruin me. Where could it have gone?"

He was more worried over the matter than

"I took some things out of my pocket when was in the grove the last time. It may have I was in the grove the last time.

He went to the grove, but did not find the

letter What does it matter?" he finally exclaimed. "What does it matter?" he maily excusimes, "It's not likely to be found until I am well out of town. I'll set it rest. Yes, for why need I worry about it's I'r's folly to do so. Now for Tom Berry and revenge!" His whole mood changed, and he yielded again to the ruling impulse of his trip. Berry.

at die, and it was time to get about it.

Returning again to the hotel, he made final preparations and ordered his horse to be ready at a certain time. Then he went out and made his way on foot to the house of the man he had doomed. Berry had heard of him from the old darky, and was so anxious to sell the plantation that he did not stand on ceremony when he learned that the prospective buyer was again that h

Jesse was admitted at once.

The bandit could bardly control himself when he saw the man who had decoyed the band into their recent troubles, but he did not intend to do his work inside the house, and he curbed his indignation and acted his assumed part well.
"I am glad to see you, sir," said Berry, shak-

ing his hand cordially.

"Thankee, neighbor," Jesse answered.

"Did you find good accommodations at the hotel? " Yas."

"I would have been glad to entertain you had I been at home."
"Wal, it's all right, anyhow."

"I hear you are in these parts on business."
"Lookin' fer land."

" Did my servant tell me you are from the

Ozark region? "Very likely, fer I be. Ye see, the land than all turned up on edge, an when our stock feed they hev ter take one another by the tail an lower theirselves down the cliffs ter git anyan' low

thing ter eat. Ha, ha! I have heard it is a rocky, hilly country.

" Powerful!"

"Powerful!"

"Well, sir, I am going to move to New York
and try my luck with the Yankees, and I am
going to sell this plantation."

"How much?"

" Twenty thousand dollars."

"A bit more than I thought o' payin', but I hav the stuff ter buy et, et I say so."

"You will find it well worth all I ask, and if you will come around in the morning I shall be glad to show it to you.

I'll see it in part, ter-night." " How?

" Ef you'll gulde me I'll look around a little now. But you can tell nothing in the darkness of nigh

Not as ter the soil, but I kin see the general lay o' the land! I'm powerful on the lay o' land."
"It seems a waste of time, but if you say so

" I do, an' then I kin think it over durin' the night.

It was Jesse's object to lure the planter away to where he could wreak his vengeance and get out of town before any one would know of the deed. Berry did not suspect this, and though he thought the whim of his visitor a queer one, he could not afford to anour him. not afford to anger him.

could not anoru to anger nim.

He was about to agree to the proposition when a servant appeared and announced:

"Massh Aired Haynes is yere an' would like ter se yous fer a monacut, sah."

"I am occupied, girl"

"I am occupied, girl"
"He says he is goil" out o' town ter-morrer.
early, an' wants ter see ye jeet fer a minute."
"Well, well, replied flerry, impaiently, "I
will see him if you will excuse me, Mr. Minker."
"All igue," answered Jesse, unasspiciously,
"I will return directly," see, unasspiciously,
"I will return directly,"

Berry went out, and was somewhat surprised when he saw a full dozen of his fellow citizens awaiting him.

"What is this!" be asked.
"Berry," returned Haynes, "whom have you

ot in there An Ozark farmer-

"Farmer be hanged! He's nothing of the sort, I think. Can you guess who it le?" "No. Who?"
"Jesse James."

"What?" cried Berry, leaping to his feet.
"W) think it is the famous outlaw in disguise.

"By my life! you are mad, Haynes." "See this!"

The visitor extended a letter. It was the same Jesse had lost in the grove, and as it was the one Berry had written to decoy the James Boys to that vicinity on the former occasion, he

- Boys to that vicinity on the former occasion, ne was not slow to recognize it.

 "Where did you get this!" he asked.

 "It was found in a grow where this reputed farmer had been, and we suspect it was he who dropped it. You can guess the rest."

 "But this man is not like Joses James."

 "Of course; he is disguised."

 "Tall me all about it."

 "The location at the hotel found it in the grown."

"The bestler at the hotel found it in the grove and brought it to the landlord. They consult-ed, and agreed that the so-called farmer semi-to be a man in disguise, and then they came to In a twinkling it flashed over me that the outlaw had come here to kill you for decoying the band into danger.'

Berry turned pale. "You startle me," he confessed.

"We are in time to save you, as you will see. We have brought men enough to subdue him, and this we will do immediately."

"He is a desperate fellow.
"I know it."

- "He would kill us all if he could." "We will give him no chance, but rush right
- in and secure him." He is doubtless well armed-
- "So are we.
- Then there may be a mistake-

"There is not."

The visitors were so confident that Berry was The visitors were so conneent that berry was convinced, and he said little more against the plan. It was arranged that they should makeja great rush when the chance came and subdue the bandit before he could use or draw his weapona.

It was easy to plan, but the numberless cautions they gave one another showed how their courage was affected. They regarded Jesse James as a veritable demon, and were as much afraid of his revolvers as if he had been a dozen ordinary men.

It must be tried, however, and the less delay ere was about it the safer it would be for them.

They went secretly to the door. Jesse was sit-ting as Berry had left him, and wholly unsus-picious of danger.
The meh looked at each other. It was to be noted that some of them had lost the ruddy color

of face they usually showed, but the bravest of the party was not in mood to jest about it then.

Haynes asked the question, not by speech but by motion, and there was an affirmative nod from all.

The door was flung open. The dozen of men rushed in. The sound of their feet was Jesse's first warn-The sound of their feet was Jesse's first warning, and, though he had not suspected danger, it was enough to cause him to leap to his feet. He turned, and a swit change came over bis face as he saw so many intruders. His hand flashed to his pocket, but he was not in time to make a stand like himself.

They piled upon him in a body.

He was dashed to the floor and then they piled upon him no sein.

ed upon him again.

He was under the weight of hundreds of pounds

of human flesh, and strong arms were grasping at his bands or legs to prevent damage. It needed no explanation to let him into the secret of all this. Ever prepared for rough work and the enmity of men who obeyed the law he

had defied, he knew now that his plans had all miscarried.

He struggled in vain, but at that time there was still the ruling impulse in his mind. Capture was certain, but he wanted to be avenged on Thomas Berry.

He had succeeded in getting his revolver out. and, as he caught sight of a certain man through the mass that hemmed him in, he acted accord-ingly. Pushing the weapon a little through the arms and legs around him he pressed trigger.

One chance he had, and then a sudden twisting of the mass of men pinioned his revolver hand and it was all over. A skillful person en-veloped his arms with a rope, and a few turns made him helpless. Another rope and his legs

fared the same way.

Force of numbers had prevailed, and the lion Was netted

was nected.

Not until then did the captors realize that the triumph had cost one of their number dear. Thomas Berry lay on the floor bleeding profusely from a wound.

- om a wound,
 "I am dying!" he gasped.
 "The outlaw has killed him!" cried Haynes,
 "Lynch the rufflan!"
- "Ay, use me rest of the rope to swing him

Such was the advice advanced by some, but

others had more regard for the majesty of law Realizing that, no matter how much a criminal may deserve death, citizens part from every semblance of their manhood when they try to rob the law and do its work themselves, the cooler-headed of the party combated the idea

The lynching project was abandoned. A messenger was hustled away to bring a doctor for Berry and the constable to take charge

of the prisoner. This done, they tried to stop the bleeding of

- Berry's wound.
 "It's my death-hurt!" he gasped.

"You will raily."
"No, no; I feel that I have my death."
"It that is so," added one of those who favored lynching, "Jesse James dies before another

CHAPTER X.

WHAT HAPPENED IN THE BANDIE'S CELL.

THE bandit smiled sarcastically.

I shall live to see you a dead man!" he retorted. We will see."

"The rope is not grown which will end my career, but you can't say the same with confi-

Jesse James!" retorted the citizen, " I swear to you that if Berry dies of his hurt you shall swing for it, and not wait for trial, either."
"I defy you all!"

- "I defy you all!"
 "You will feel different when you are brought account for shooting Thomas Berry."
 "It was done in self-defense."
 "You came to his house to murder him."
- " How will you prove it?" But Kitle proof is needed to

" Wait and see. convict such a rufflan as you " Easy, my man, or you will bring on apoplexy

in your rage sse was irritating his captors, but they saw

Jesse was irritating his captors, but they saw the folly of talking to him and let it drop. The doctor came in haste. He examined Berry, and found he was in no immediate about the death, but the wound was one which the same that with part of the system had received harm which would be permanent. Berry was put to bed, and Jesse was then escorted to jail by all the men of the party. He same that the same th

Thus might a captive Bengal tiger have been

escorted to a place of imprisonment.

The jail proved to be a place much stronger than towns of the size usually are able to boast of. It was of stone, and gloomy to look upon, and Jesse could quickly see that it would not be easy to break out. He was hurried into a cell, and, with the ropes

still on his arms, left alone. This was perfectly safe, for he could not break those bonds.

Left alone, he gazed around by the dim light of the candle left with him. He would have to put up with primitive comforts while he remainout on the primitive conners wante he remain-ded there—the jail was not for luxury. He sat down on the edge of the cot. "Well, this is interesting!" he muttered. "I am netted as sure as fate, and the outlook is not

promising

He struggled once with his bonds and then stopped.

stopped.

"Useless! They have me secure, and what Carl cannot do they have done. Fine chance for me. The news of this will go singing along the wires, and Carl will hasten here, and all Missouri will be up in arms to greet me-with hang-

man's ropes and the like. The bandit king was taking it coolly, but he was far from satisfied with his situation. Well did he know how firmly they would try to keep

the prize they had won.
"And the band is too far away to help me!" he muttered.

he muttered.

Bold as he was it was a discouraging thought, and he lost his usual high spirits for awhile. His old mood was brought back by the occurrences outside. The natural sounds of the jail were soon added to by the martum of many roices, and he knew the whole town was gathering under the excitement of the news of his capture.

Judge Lynch, but the greater part were simply eager to see the renowned outlaw.

"It don't look as if I am to he put on exhibition, to-night," remarked the prisoner with a yawn, anon, "so I may as well he down and get some sleen."

some sleep. This he did, and when his keepers looked in.

later on, they were amazed to find him sound asleep. Such nerve impressed them as being little less than astounding. With this one exception there was little sound

rest in the town that night. While Jesse slept the people nearly went wild over the capture, and they were too nervous to become quiet right

away.
When morning dawned Jesse awoke.
"Not lynched yet!" he laughed, lightly.
"Possibly they mean to let me die of these

"Possibly they mean to let use the of these bonds. They are getting rather monotonous." It was still early when the old murmur outside told him that the crowd was gathering once more, and Haynes finally put in his appearance with a man who proved to be the jailer, Matthew Pyne by name.

Jesse James," said Haynes, "I have come

as a representative of the people."
"Among geese there is always one that quacks louder than the others," was the bandit's encouraging comment.

neodraging comment.

"Don't insult me, sir!"

"Did 1? Bless me, I didn't think it possible."

"Attend to business," angrily replied Haynes.

Where is the rest of your band?"

"Do you want them?"

"Yes."

"Yes."

Then I would suggest that you go and look for them. We shall."

"Let me know your luck afterwards, will VOU?

Your men are pear."

"Are they not?"
"You say they are."
"Confound it! I am after information!" cried

Haynes, sharply,

"Of course you brought your followers along with you."
"How did you guess it?"

" Is it not true

Since you request me to tell, it is true."

"Where are they now?

"Are they disguised?"
"Oh, yest and in tine shape."
"What do they assume to be?"

"They are disguised as meu," coolly replied

"Confound your impudence! I did not come here to be insulted!" almost shouted the citi-

"If you had done so it would have shown

poor judgment."
"Jesse James, it will be to your good to treat

" I was just thinking of that."

"Where are your men?"
"Where they are I don't know, but they are where they are 1 don't know, our they are around. One is made up as a minister, another as a lawyer, another as a laborer, another as a peddler, and so on through the list. They are so well disguised that their own mothers would not

know them, and you may as well give it up."
"I shall arrest every stranger who puts in an

Jesse tried to bide the twinkle in his eyes. Jesse tried to fine the twinkle in his eyec. Unfortunately, his men were far away, but he would be likely to put somebody in danger and make things lively for strangers who might strike the town.

strike the town.

"Berry is very bad off," said Haynes, anon.

"He always was."

"You are likely to swing, Jesse James."

"Oh, I shall live to be a hundred."

"Your carer is ended."

"Your carer is ended."

"It's only fair to you to say that the lynchers are gaining in numbers here. We who believe in law will do all we can to save you, but you had better be prepared."

had better be prepared."
"Give me weapons, and I am not afraid of

all the carrion the lynchers can get together.
"We would not think of doing that."

"We would not unink of uning some."
At least, free my hands."
"Not yet. Possibly we may later on."
Jailer Pyne put in an appearance.
"The citizens are clamoring to have a view of the prisoner," he explained, after a long look himself

I suppose we must let them march through." capture.

It was a big night for the citizens.

It was done, and a notable occasion it was.

Jesse heard them claimoring outside. Some
They came with feelings of hatred, awe and
called for ropes with which to give him over to his most pleasant smile, and going to the barred door, laughed and loked at the expense of all who passed by. It was a steady stream until nearly all, men, women and children, had been satisfied,

and then the jair resumed its old quiet.

This was in part accounted for by the fact that, as Jesse James gained from a chance remark, so many of the men went out to search

for the other outlaws.

for the other outlaws. The king of the bandits laughed anew as he thought of the vain quest.

Haif an hour passed. During that time no one had been in sight, but he finally heard light steps in the corrider, and he looked with interest. No man made those steps, and he was curious to see who was coming. Some one ap-peared at the barred door, and he felt a singular thrill.

thrill.

It was the rosy-cheeked girl who had been bis companion in the walk of the previous night. Something made the blood mount to his cheeks, but if he expected a cordial greeting his was disappointed. She stood still and looked

was disappointed. She stood still and looked with a strange expression upon her face. Rally-ing suddenly Jesse stepped forward to the burs. "I' was very good of you to come here," he said.

Her lips moved, but she said nothing.
"Very kind," he repeated, somewhat awk-

wardly

Now he could see that her face was pale, and that there was much in her face which told of deep feeling. There was horror with all the rest, and the momentary spark of better manhood she had before awakened was stirred anew. Again he flushed.

Things have changed since last night," he

Things nave changed since last said, more awkwardly than before. Her silence was suddenly broken. "You—you!" she gasped. "Are " Are you Jesse

James His usually bold eyes fell.

" I am," he confessed.
" The outlaw?"

" So men call me."

"And it was you I was with last night!" There was so much in the words that he felt the blood increase in his face. This was a good

tue thood increase in his face. This was a good woman, and he had won her respect once.

"I—I did yon no harm," be muttered.

"You claimed to be an honest man, and oh, what would they think if they had seen us together!

She clasped her hands, and her fine face was

She chapter her hands, and her has tack tremulous with emotion.

The evening stroll which had been so little to Jesse, had been much to her, and at had been no trilling matter to see the delusion shattered thus "But they didn't see us?" asked Jesse, and he

sincerely hoped for a reply in the negative.

"I am glad of that."
"But, oh, I did not suspect this!" and again she clasped her hands with emotion not to be

The bandlt was uneasy, but he was becoming much like his old self, and he inquired:
"How happens it you were allowed to come

here now?

"No one knows I am here."

Then how did you get here?" I am the juiler's daughter." Ha! is that so?" "Yes, I am Vesta Pyne, and the jailer is my

father.

"Your sister—"
"She is horrified to learn who you are, and she says she would be glad to pull on the rope to

she says she would be gild to puin on the tope hang you.

"She is not kind, but you are a treasure—"
"Don't say that!" cried the girl, sharply.
"I should have believed you last night."
Her pretty face darkened and ber head fell, and Jesse was elated. Right here he saw his

hore.
"Why not now?" he asked, assuming a melancholy air. "I have my faults I know, but I am human still. Was it idle fancy which made me panse in the midst of severe work to walk with you? No, no; it was something deeper than that, it was the homage of a man to true woman.

"Stop, stop!"
"Why do you object?"

"I know you now."
"Does that end all?"

" Why!"

"Because you are Jesse James."
"Is that a cirme which cannot be atoned for#

"On earth, it cannot; in heaven, it may."

Are you so unforgiving?

"I am not that. I wish I could pardon you in reality, and I would do so gladly. I can do nothing, though-

nothing, though—"
"No, no; say not that. You can, and surely you will do something for me!"
The eager bandli leaned forward and devoured her face with his burning eyes. With her, right there, was the one hope of his success. The girl loved him and upon that weakness he must

"Nothing, nothing!" she asserted. "I am sorry for you, but that is all. I know you now, and it seems to turn my blood to ice. You are

And do you think me all bad?

" Ask the men of Missouri!"

"Is there not such a thing as a man being less black than he is painted?"
"One sin the best may commit, but to sin repeatedly shows the heart which prompts the

"Vesta, if I stay here I shall be lynched. She shivered at the blunt speech, and buried her face in her hands.

her face in her hands.
"I am not fit to die," said Jesse, with assumed mournfulness. "My life has not been what it should have been, and if the lynchers come, I shall be hurried into eternity with my sins still scarlet.

"Why did you not think of that before?"
"Captivity quickens the flow of one's better

Let these thoughts have full scope.

But the lynchers

Do not speak of them."

Ah! they are not to be rid of."

Think of the other future."

"Vesta! · Well?

You will not see me die here?"

"What can I do?

'Your father is jailer here. Somehow, you can get the keys and liberate me."
"No, no; I would not if I could."

"And must my life go out thus?"
"Look for other help; I can do nothing."
She turned to go away.

CHAPTER YL

A FOOL AND HIS REVOLVER.

"VESTA!"

Jesse James spoke in the most pleading voice, and the jailor's laughter paused.

"Are you going to leave me thus?"

"I must. There is nothing for me to stay longer for."

Is it nothing that my life is in danger?

"Is is nothing that my me is in danger." It is not my fault."
"List not my fault."
"Little girl, do not desert me now. If I were in a regular prison I would not care, but this is not that. It is a jail so weak that it may easily be entered and a prisoner taken out to be lynched. Vesta, don't desert me! Bring me help! When the way is clear, como with the key and open the

"No, no; I cannot!" the girl cried.
"Will you not save my life?"

"Will you not save my life?"
"Look to the proper source for aid."
"But the lynchers will come first..."
"Heaven forbid, but be that as it may, I can do nothing. Do not ask it of me. I must go now. No, no,"—he had called her name pleadingly..."I cannot, will not listen. Good-bye!" She hastened away.

She hascened way.
Jesse looked after her thoughtfully.
"There is hope," he murmured.
"Yes, just
one grain. It is no more, but I will cling to it.
The girl is touched. Now she knows who I am her very soul recoils from me, but she can't shake off the spell wholly. Cheer up, my bold bandit; there may be hope in the malden yet. Thunder! I hope she will not make a vow to come here no more!"

Jesse walked his company.

come here no more?"
Jesse walked his cell and meditated. The
girl's visit had changed the current of his
thoughts vasity. Bofore there had been no visible chance, and he had taken all philosophically, but it was not so now. Life was as dear
to him as to any one else, and he began to look
to the future and speculiate on how much he could to the future and speculate on how much be could hope for from Vesta.

"A woman's love wil! lead her into all kinds

of folly," he muttered, " and it may not be my fate to die in this den of foes. No gallows for me if I can help it, and I'll keep my eyes open for hells Vector." for belle Vesta

for belie vesta."
Again a footstep in the corridor. "No, I think
"The jailer," said Jesse, aloud. "No, I think
not; it is a shuffling, uncertain step, like that of
a drunken man, Who comes I wonder?" a drunken man, Who comes, I wonde A man appeared at the barred door.

He was young, but seemed to have gone to seed. His hair strayed over his shoulders and face in a wild erratic manner, and that face was dull and vacant of expression.

He took hold of the bars and looked in. Big

grew his eyes as he looked.
"Well," cried Jesse, after a pause, "what do

you think of the grizzly hear?"
The man at the door giggled.
"Be you him?" he asked.

" I am

"Where be your claws?"

"Don't worry, but I have them with me."
"I didu't think you would look so mild as

Who are you, anyhow?

"Little Willie Benson."

Jesse had easily perceived that his visitor was weak of mind, and he determined to see if there

was any hope in him.
"You are lucky, Willie."
"I be? Why am I, mister?"

" You are free."

"Yes, that is so."
"But I am shut up."

"That is because you are an evil man, and the people don't like you. The old ladies shiver when anybody says Jesse James to them and thea they say, 'Oil' that terrible man!'"

"Do they say that?"

" Yes.

"The old ladies wrong me, Willie."
"I don't know." replied the simpleton. "The old ladies are good, and they know lots of things.
I like them and it makes me feel bad to see them shiver and be so much afraid."
"There is no reason why they should be afraid

"They say there is, and they know a lot of things. Do you know what I am going to do?" "No."

Willie produced a revolver.

willie produced a revoirer.
"I am going to shoot you?"
"Thunder! why should yon do that?"
Jesse was really startled. The heretofore
blank face began to light up with a wild expression, and it became evident that simple Wil-lie was dangerous.

"I am not going to have the old ladies wor"repeated Willie, " and the only way to help
is to shoot you. You had better pray, for I

ry," repeated Wille, "and the only way to help it is to shoot you. You had better pray, for I am going to begin right oft."
"See here, you diot, put up that revolver, or you will kill yourself with it. Willie," as a new deas struck the bandit, "let me muy the weapon of you; I will pay you well. Will you sell it!"
"No, I won'!!" was the stubborn reply, "All I want is to kill you, and I am going to do it."
He tank aim.

He took aim. " Hold up!" shouted Jesse

Bang!

Willie fired, and the bullet cut a hole in the bandit's sleeve.

bandit's sleeve.

"Stop-stop" yelled the prisoner. "Drop
that gun, you fool!"
A fool Willie was, but he had the stubborn
nature often seen in his kind. He was determined to kill Jesse and put the old ladies at
ease, and he set out to do!.

Rand Rand He was determined to kill Jesse and he set out to do!.

Bang!
The bandit did some of the liveliest dodging on record. Bang!

Jesse seemed to be training for the position of contortionist.

Hardened adventurer that the prisoner was, Hardened agrenturer that the prisoner was, he was appalled at the thought of standing in the little cell and being shot to pieces so deliberately, and he did all he could to prevent the footek man from getting a good bead on him; the could be the propose grimly, and blazed bown the could be the propose grimly and blazed to him difficult task of getting the hammer into measure. tion,

Help did not come, and Jesse felt that he must

Help did not come, and Jesse left that he much disarm the fool or be killed eventually.

In order to fire to his satisfaction, Willie had thrust the revolver through the bars, and as the ourth shot was fred the bandit suddenly rushed ourth shot was fred the bandit suddenly rushed. forward. His hands were tied, but he rai them as they were and struck at the weapon.

them as they were and struck at the weapon.

As he had hoped, it was torn from the simpletons grasp, and it went rattling to the floor

Just then there was a sound in the corridor,
and a loud voice broke in on the drama.

"Here, you fool, what are you doing? Get away from there!"

away from there!"
Willie grew panic-stricken. He looked around
in aiarm, and then fied headlong down the corridor. Some one else approached. The revolver lay at Jesse's feet, and with a quick motion
he kicked; tunier the bed. The jailer appeared.
"Maid! What is going on here?" he asked,
well, ar," the bandit answered, "there is a

full now, but one of your fellow citizens has tried to shoot me "Trying the same trick you like so well, eh?" returned the jailer, with anything but friendly

attention.

Am I to be butchered in here?"

"I think the lynchers will select some tree."
With this unsatisfactory and non-commital reply, the jailer went down the corridor to look for Willie. He had no sympathy for the prisoner, but he did not inted to have the village fool invade the jail and do any such promiscuous shoot-ing. Willie had fled, however, and the jailer returned to the cell.

"Are you hit?" he inquired.
"No," Jesse replied, "but is this a sample of what I am to expect?"

"No; our way is the rope."
"Be serious, sir, for once. I object to this

laiget work.'

Properly, too," more soberly returned the jailer. "You shall be troubled no more with the fool. I'll keep him out. I don't know what fancy sent him in, anyhow."

He wandered on, but, now Jesse was over his panic, he did not leel so very bad about the simpleton's visit. Under the bed was the revolver, and though he was not now in condition to make any use of it, it might do him a good deal of

service later on. "The idiot made me dance the liveliest dance of my life, but there is balm in Gilead. Now, if foolish Vesta will help me out, this revolver will come in play, as there are still two shots in it. I dareasy. Dear Vesta, come quickly. The bandlt laughed lightly. He liked to bend

The bandit langued lightly. He liked to bend people to his will and make use of them, and the hope from Vesta was so strong that he did not yield to gloom in the least.

Anon Haynes and the other men came to the

found no one, and they had an idea that Jesse might be induced to betray his comrades. He was given all the chance in the world, but he continued cheerful and frivolous and helped not at all. Instead, he was quietly saucy, and he often stung them to the quick, so that they

weut away in an angry mood.

As night approached Jesse grew nervous.
Several times men had guthered outside his cell, and voiced sentiments which worried the bandit The threats of lynch-work became more clearly defined, and it was not to be taken with com-

If it had not been for the one hope from Vesta If it had not been for the one nope from vesta be would have been glad to see Carl Greene appear, for that man would find a way of saving him from mob-law, and this was one thing the bandit could not think of with calmness.

He got the revolver out from under the bed and managed to thrust it into his pocket.

Confound these bonds!" he mattered, " why can't I get them off! If I am to be lynched! want to make some move in the game, myself." After some thought he selected a place where

be could chafe the ropes, and then began the long task of breaking them asunder. It was not easy, but he labored on, being interrupted several times, but sticking to the work faithfully. Night fell.

The bonds were weakened but not removed

The bandit grew decidedly nervous.
"Oh! that the band was here!" he muttered.

Abl a footstep in the corridor; a light step, too. He started up and looked eagerly—then his blood leaped in his velus as he rocognized Vesta. She was very pale, but her manner was that of

one with a fixed purpose.
"Little girl, I am very glad to see you," cried

the bandit.
"Hush! Do not speak so loud; they will

hear yon."

"But you are my friend—oh, yes! my friend."

"Do you deserve my friendship?" Vesta asked,

tremulously.
"I-I am trying to."

"Jesse James, if you ever get out of here what will be your life?" He thought he understood.
"I am thred of this life and I want to re-

" Are you sincere?"

"Can you doubt it?" "I don't know what I doubt; I don't know what I think; but one thing is sure, if you remain here you will die at the hands of the lynchers before day."

But you will save me-you surely v "But you will save me—you surely will.

"Jesse James, it is something terrible for your life to go out so,"

"Jast what I think."

"I know my duty to my fellow citizens, but I may have a duty to your immortal soul. It is the doubt ou that point which worries me—the

inability to know whether there is hope that you will reform.

Her voice shook with emotion.

"Try me!" he urged.

" It is do—"
"Then I will be your friend forever!"
"No, no!" she cried, with a shiver. "I do
not want that—I only wish you to be a friend to
yourself. Save yourself when you are gone, and
I will save you now."

will save you now."
"Bless you!" exclaimed Jesse, in an intense

"See! I have the key to this door!"

Angel of my life!

"I have tried to think of a way of getting you a horse, but I know of none. thought he could find a way, but he replied meekly:

I am a good foot-traveler.

"It is a condition of the help I give you that I do not furnish you with any weapon."
"It may be best so," agreed Jesse, thinking of his present prize in that line.

Vesta applied the key to the door and then hesitated.

" Quick!" Jesse breathed.
"It may be a mistake——

"No, no; it is not. Hasten!"
She turned the key, and the door swung back.
Jesse hastened out. His hands were still
bound, but she had thought of that. She had a knife and the bonds quickly fell away. knile and the bonos quickly leil away. He made a more to seize her hands and press kisses upon them, but she drew back and prevented it. "Come with me," she said, tremulously. A few steps along the corridor and they were where the open land stretched away before

them. "Go!" spoke the girl, "and may the impulse of good be strong within you. Go, but do not forget that your life is given you to repeut."

CHAPTER XII

THE HUNTED BANDIT.

JESSE JAMES had devoured the scene before him with eager eyes. He now turned to the girl. She thought it was to impress his gratitude with lover-like warmth, but right there she made a mistake. She drew back to avoid him, but the bandit was practically a different man than when he was in the cell. He had made use of Votte and how that the cell was the condition of the cell was the condition of the cell was the condition of the cell was the of Vesta, and now that the service was done ber usefulness had departed.

He felt able to care for himself, and did not ink seriously of her any further.

"How can I go so as to best avoid them until I am out of town?" he asked, quickly,

"Keep to this side of the town."
"I will. Thank you!"
Abruptly he hastened away.

Vesta had been anxious to avoid any warmth of demonstration, but she was hardly prepared for this summary ending of their interview. Except for the erratic words by the cell door he had made no show of thanking her, and she had risked enough to deserve something, she

thought. She watched him hurry away in the night shadows, and then shook her head.

"I hope I have made no mistake," she mur-mured, 'but he does not act like one who is beginning a better life."

She housed, beginned and added.

sginning a better life."
She paused, hesitated, and added:
"I fear I have made a mistake!"
This idea often came to her in future years. She never saw Jesse James again, and as her share in his ecape, through good luck, passed unsuspected by all, she had no trouble over it; but when, in the future years, cured of her fancy for the bandit and happily married to a worthy man, she thought of the events of those two days, she suspected as she did then, that she had made a mistake in releasing him.

nau made a mistake in releasing itim. Jesse bad no such thought to worry him, and he hastened away with a light heart. "They don't take me alive again!" he mutter-ed, "I am free, and free I will remain. Where do I go now?

He paused and looked around in uncertainty.

He pansed and looked around in uncertainty.
"Tom Berry still lives, but perhaps I have revenged myself there sufficiently."
The idea was correct, for Berry lay for two months on a bed of sickness before he was able to desert that town forever and carry out his

plan of removing to the North."
"I must have a horse," added the bandit,
"and, as I can't go to the hotel in anything
like safety, I will see what the nearest stable
will yield me."

Moving on he arrived at the point named and unhesitatingly opened the door. A horse was in the stall, and though it was too dark to admit of anything like a good examination, the

bandit found that the animal's legs were trim and smooth to the touch, and his magner was that of a mettlesome young horse.
Finding the saddle and bridle Jesse put them

on and commenced taking the horse out of the ile. Just then some one else entered. Hello! what is going on here?" he cried.

Jesse was for the moment too much dismayed

to reply. Thief!" cried the owner of the stable. "You think to steal my horse, but you will find it won't

He sprang forward to seize the bandit, but it as no time for the escaped prisoner to hesitate. Was no time of the escape prisoner to lesingle.

He had mechanically drawn the revolver acquired from foolish Willie, and he now used it.

Taking quick aim, he fired, and the owner of the horse dropped.

Jesse hurried out.
"You scoundrel!" cried the wounded man "you have done your work poorly, and I'll be the death of you yet! Help—help!" The cry startled the bandit, but he could not

stop to attend to this man. Besides, he had but one bullet in the revolver, and that might be needed for a more pressing occasion. He leaped upon the back of the horse and

dashed away.

The cries of the wounded man rose with power which told that he was not fatally injured

" Help—kelp!"

"On, good horse-on!" urged Jesse. "You now belong to a man who will put you to state tests if you long remain his property. On—on!" There was a sort of lane which led through the town back of all houses, and this was the course the bandit was taking. He lacked the knowledge of the place which one ought to have to flee for his life, but he intended to take a direct

to flee for his life, but he intended to take a direct course and keep on to the best of his ability.

"They are being aroused by the yells of that fellow," Jesse muttered, looking back. "Hope I shall not have a brush before I get out of the town. I want a little breathing time. Yes, and what would Vesta think of her protage! I have had to shoot one man already, and if the record is lengthened she may not think my repentance sincers." sincere

He laughed lightly, but the laugh died away as a hoarse shout came on the air.
"Hallo!"

Several men appeared where a street interected the lane he was following.
"Halt!" added the speaker.

" Go!

Jesse dug his heels into the horse and the sprited animal sprung away with long bounds. "Hold on!"

The handit turned his head.
"Some other time!" he cried, mockingly.
"Stop or we fire." Such was the order, and as they were in hot

chase it was more than an idle threat. Jesse bent forward over his horse's neck and said nothing. He was speeding as fast as possible, and in that lay his hope.

Crack! crack! crack!

It was the sound of rifles, and the bullets cut

close to the fugitive's ears. A close call, but this he was used to.

thundered the leader of th men

men. They came sweeping along in the rear, but Jesse's hopes ran high. Unless he was outgenerated he thought he ought to give a good account of himself that night.

"Oh! for the band now, and there would be music these fellows can but poorly guess at!"

he thought. There was music of a certain kind, now.

Crack! Crack!

Cruck:
How the bullets aung around his head!
"I don't like it," he confessed, "They can
hunt me without any danger. I have only one
shot in all, and the advantage of a rifle would be
a veritable bonanza to me. I haven't it, and
they will make it unpleasant. What is abead of me:

mer He could not answer the question, but he knew what was behind. The cracking of the rifes told a story plain and decisive. He longed to see the end of the village, and get on good ground where he could speed his borse.

Crack! Crack!

Crack!
A bullet tore through his arm.
"Perdition, these fellows will be the death
of me!" he cried. "Why am I defenseless
when I need a rife the most! Hal yonder is a
bridge, and it looks to be level land beyond
there. If I can't sail this animal there as well as they can, I am a fool. On, good horse, and we will take the bridge flying."

The river at that point was very wide, and the the river at that point was very wice, and the covered bridge which spanned it was like a long, shed-like structure. He did not doubt his ability to get through in safety, but as he reined the horse around to take it he had a great shock.

It was not part of a highway, but a railroad bridge, and as he saw the rails sticking up so high in front of it, and the fact grew upon him that it was not intended for the passage of anything but trains, another thing dampened his

Beyond doubt the ties would be destitute of

planks, as a covering.

Quickly the handit looked back. The pursuers were still coming at a gallop, and now so close that he could not change his conrse. He had to take to the bridge, and the only question was, what should he do with the horse?

He decided speedily. Giving the animal the sharpest reminder possibly he urged him on to the bridge at full speed.

"Go it." he yelled, "we cross it on the ties, or fall to death somewhere along here!"

Mad was the venture, but for a time it pros-pered. The horse kept on, though the ominous rattling of his hoofs told that he was fluding holes in the bridge. Plainly, only the ties were "On!" shouted Jesse. "Keep your courage

up, for mine is good. On?"
Ten feet, twenty, thirty, forty—
The horse fell.

The occasion.

Jesse had released his feet, and when this occurred he made a leap and landed esfely, but one of his own legs went through a hole between the ties, and he nearly fell through the hridge.

Pulling himself up he took au account of

The horse was floundeirng about helplessly, and the bandit arrived at a decision with much

of regret.
"I've got to trust to my heels. Well, here goes!" He started, but only a few steps had he taken

before a voice sounded just ahead of him. "Halt, or I shoot!"

"Hatt, or I shoot!"
The bandit paused in dismay. With the old pursuers coming fast after him, and this unknown menacer on the opposite side, he was hemmed in.

Do you surrender?" was the demand of the unknown.

unknown.
Jesse said nothing, but stood still and peered into the darkness. As far as be could see, there was only one person on that side, but it would not do to be imprudent. He held his revolver ready and watched for the foe, but the darkness was so intense he could not distinguish even the couldness of a form. He dared not lire by guess, for he had only one bullet.

That show was no precious to he wasted

That shot was too precious to be wasted.
"What is your answer?" pursued the speaker.

- w ust is your answerr pursued the speaker. Jesse did not reply or move. "Confound yon! you can't play any tricks on me!" suspiciously added the unknown. "Take that!" Crackl

Crack!

Cracki
Cracki
The first bullet grazed Jesse's neck, but he
was careful not to let the next do so. Quickly
he dropped flat, and all the rest of the shots
went wild.

Hallol" yelled one of the original pursuers,

"what is going on in here?"
"That you, Haynes?" asked the marksman.
"Yes; who are you?"
"Ellis."

" What's the shooting?" "The man you were chasing is penned up in

bere. Good! Has be killed anybody?

"Good: Has be killed anybody?"
"Reckon be ain't armed, for be ain't returned none o' my shots. It may be I have killed him."
"Are you alone?"
"No. Bonner and Gray are with me."

"Hold that side of the bridge and we will soon see the end of this. The man you shot at

was Jesse James. " I thought likely.

"We have him foul, sure as you live. He can't get out of here, and we can secure him,

certain."
"He may drop to the bed of the river."
"It is sure death to try it. The water is shallow, and the sharp stonce stick up all along. No human being could survive the drop."
This was of interest to Jesse. Lying flat on the ties he had been wondering if he could make the deacent in safety. He was looking down fixedly, but it did but little good. He could see the bed of the river far below, but just what the chances would be he could not tell. Certainly,

however, nniess there was ample water the fall would be fatal, and he was inclined to believe the citizen had told the truth about the matter. "This is fine!" be thought. "Penned up like this, and no way out, and only one bullet to help me through. Bad!"

The horse had been floundering around, and

it now managed to get a hold with its feet on the footwalk which passed through the bridge and pull itself to the level. Then it backed out with remarkable skill and luck, and was clear of the bridge. It was greeted with a cheer, but hastered back towards its stable.

Jesse saw his one friend go with real regret. seemed to make his situation all the more

helpless. helpless.
"Elis," called Haynes, "suppose you and
Bonner and Gray work your way onto the hridge
gradually."

"Why? "To drive Jesse James out.

"Why don't you do that?"
"We want him on this side."

"Well, I don't know that I hanker for the job."
"Nousense! Come ahead!"

"If you want anybody to poke their way into this pitch darkness, do it yourself!" retorted "You ere afraid."

"You ere afraid."
"I am," admitted Ellis, calmly, "I've heard
of Jesse James before, and I'll be hanged if I go
n and let him kill me like a duck. We agree
not to let him pass through here, but if there is
any invading of the total darkness he is in, you
can take the job. I won't!
"Then how as we we to get him"
"Then how as we we to get him"
"Never!" declared Haynes. "We are not to
be hisfied by one man. If he is Jessey James.

be bluffed by one man, if he is Jesse James. Boys, charge!"

CHAPTER XIII.

TROUBLE IN THE WAIL CAR.

HAYNES started to lead the charge, but a certain fact quickly impressed itself on his mind. Not one of his men were following him. He stopped short. Are you asleep?" be demanded.

"We am't goin' inter that dark hole an' let Jesse James shoot us inter bits?" declared a

sturdy citizen.
"Nonseuse! Are we not a dozen to his one!" "Yes, but there is only one o' me, an'ef I was ter be shot, what good would it do me ter meditate that the rest o' you was left alive?"

meditate that the rest of you was left alive?"
The logic of this reply silenced Haynes.
"Possibly you are right, and we will try another system. We are well supplied with ammunition, and though we can't see this fellow, we will give him our complinents. Boys, get into position and send a rain of lead into that hole until every chamber of your revolvers is emptled. Make the space in the bridge too hot for him to live through !!"
"Thunder!" thought the bandit. "I reckon they have me."

they have me."

The last order suited the men and they pro ceeded to carry it out. They took a position, and the firing began. It was all haphazard, but the bullets flew through the bridge in all ways and at about all points and angles for the next fow minutes.

When they stopped all listened intently.
"Do you hear him?"
"No."

"He must have been hit."

"I should say so."
"Hallo, Jesse James!"

There was no reply.

"Boys, we have winged him!" declared
Haynes. "Now, Ellis, you push ahead and——"

"Go ter thunder! I'll wait hyer until morning before I venture in there and get hit. Have we any proof he is shot? Would he be fool enough to answer you if he was alive? Well, I

reckon not "Confound it! we waste time. Go for a light, Randall—yes, a dozen of them. We'll have light so the bridge will be plain to every eye. That will settle it." will settle it

"So it will!"

These words were muttered under his breath by Jesse James. He had escaped the bullets by lying close to the ties, but he realized what the new scheme would do for him.

It was a sound up the track, and Ellis shout-

"The train is coming!"

"The tran is coming;" "He anything is left of the outlaw that will end his career." Jesse scarcely heard the last lew words. The announcement from Ellis had given him an idea.

The train would pass through the bridge. Would it be possible for him to seize onto a car "... use possible for him to seize onto a car as it went by, and thus make good his escape? "Risky!" he murmured, "but by thunder! I am going to try it. Here goes for victory or death!"

There was not much time for preparation.

The train was now almost at band, and he rose and stood by the track. He had hoped that it would slacken speed greatly before crossing the bridge, but if it held up at all he was not con-scious of the fact.

"A mighty big risk," be muttered. He set his teeth tightly and waited for the critical moment.

On came the train. The headlight gleamed brightly, and the monster engine made the bridge orightly, and the mouster engine made and oringe shake as it dashed along over the rais. It was like seizing death and trying to win in a grap-ple, but the bandit did not let his courage

The locomotive passed, and so did one car. By that time he had calculated the moves be should make, and he grasped bravely at the sec-ond car. His hand closed on the hand rail. It ond car. His hand closed on the hand rail. It was impossible to run by the car and leap at his leisure. He had to do all in one breath.

His hold was secure.

Then the decisive spring was taken.
Un he went, and then he found himself

Then the decisive spring was manu. Up be went, and then he found himself sprawling on the platform. For a moment he was in danger of falling again, but he quickly recovered his balance and as the train went thundering along, he found himself a passenger, without a scratch. " Ha, ha!"

Grimly he laughed as he realized how well he had beaten the men by the bridge, and then he stood still to think about his chances with the

train men.

"It's not likely they would recognize me as Jesse James," he thought, "but there is one thing in the way of my success. They took all my money away at the jail, and I have nothing with which to pay my fare. I wonder what I have struck here, anyhow, and how long I can be set struck here, anyhow, and how long I can be set struck here, anyhow, and how nor my rule."

No brakeman was near, and he surveyed the cars nearest to him.

One was for passenger service, and the other a mail car. He put his hand into his pocket where nestled

He put his hand into his pocket where nested the revolver with the lone builet, "There must be registered letters in that car," he solidoquized, "and I might be able to hold up the two men I see there and raise a stock of money. Shall Irry it?"

Uncertain how to act, and feeling that, with

ont a horse, weapons or money, he was very help-less, he sat down on the steps to meditate. His will was good to attempt robbery on the mail car at once, but every mile he could progress on the train was vitally important to him.

While he was still considering the point a man came out of the passenger car. Jesse's first fear that he was the conductor proved to be groundless. Hallo!" said the stranger, "are you sick?"

" Sick! Yes, or why do you ride where you are?"

Jesse took the hint. "Yes, I was sick, and I came out here to get the air."

Look out you don't get flung off the car."

" I wil "This is a nice run."

" Yes.

"Forty miles further without a stop."

"Are you sure?"
"Yes. My time table says so, and I heard a man ask the conductor if there wasn't some way he could get off sooner, and the captain said there was no stop.

" That is good."

The stranger thought only of the speed they were making, but Jesse had other things in his

"Do you know what time we make the next station?" asked Jesse. ation?" asked Jesse. "Eleven-ten."

Thank you!"

"Do you get off there?"
"I am not sure; I may."
"I have to keep on all night, so I'll go to the sleeper now. I hope," and the stranger laughed, "we shall not be wrecked by the James Boys on the way." Are they around here?"

"Not to my knowledge; but those fellows are as uncertain as the wind itself, and about as

speedy."
"I don't suppose you want to see them?"
"What! See those fiends? Well, I should

say not! Why, it would give me a fit if I got within a mile of one of them."

within a mile of one of them. The passenger laughed as he said this, and Jesse joined him. A few more words the stranger said, and then he gave a pleasant goodnight and went into the car again.

night and went into the car aguin.
"Go your way," muttered Jesse. "I don't imagine you will see any of the James Boys' gang to-night, but you may hear from them again before you go far."

After considering the chances of meeting the

After considering the charless of meeting the conductor and being asked for his licket, Jesse finally decided to enter the passenger car and ride in as easy a way as possible while waiting for the next stage of affairs. This he did, and as his entrance caused no attention from any one he settled down comfortably in a seat.
"Shall I try to rob the mail-car or not?" was

the all-absorbing question with him. He finally decided positively and in the affirm-

He naily decided positively and in the amirin-ative. He wanted money and was willing to create fresh excitement. He had no watch to keep track of the time,

but a man who sat just in front of him did this often enough for all practical purposes, and in plain sight of the bandit.

When Jesse thought the time for action had arrived he left the car and walked outside. Previous survey had satisfied him that the men in the mail-car were wholly unsuspicious of danger and that the door to their resort was not locked.

Thus, when he walked out he did not linger, but promptly entered the other car. The clerks been lounging around, but one of them now spoke with sha ce with sharpness. You've made a mistake!"

- "How is that?" Jesse inquired, meekly. "Your place is in the other car."
- " Why so?"
- "This is not for ordinary passengers-" I am not an ordinary passenger.
- " What are you?"
- "A mail inspector."
 "You are my grandfather as much. Get out of this car.
- The clerk advanced a step, but Jesse sudden-
- ly produced his revolver.

 "Hands up!" he cried.

 The clerk fell back a step and made a motion toward his pocket.
- "Draw that weapon and you are a dead man!" cried the bandit, fiercely.
 "Wh-wh-what do you mean!" gasped the as-

tounded clerk.

- "I mean that you are my prisoners, and if you try to resist I shall shoot you both. This train is in the hands of my men. Each car is full of them, and the passengers are all held up. We reign here, and resistance means death."
 - "You are joking."
 "Do you know my name!"
 "No."
- "It is Jesse James."
- " Thunder!"
- "Now you will see that I mean business. Your lives depend upon your keeping quiet and obeying me. Come here

Because I say so. Fool! would you dare to daobey! But you need not be alarmed if you are prudent. Come here."

The revolver enforced the demand, and the clerk did not demur further. He went to Jesse's side much as he would approach a tiger, and the bandit deftly relieved him of his revo this was done his companion was served in the same way, and the robber's triumph seemed as-

Both of you sit down yonder and attend strictly to your own business. I have three re-volvers now, and it's an arsenal that would blow you to pieces if I should put the screws on.
Don't tempt your fate. There will be nobody
hurt if you act like sensible men, but just so sure

as you try to baffe my plans you die?"

The bandit's blackest look accompanied this threat, and the clerks subsided entirely.

They took the seats indicated. Where is the registered mail?" asked Jes He got the information in a weak voice, and then he went at the next stage of his work. He handled the letters with dexterly, opening them rapidly. The sums of money thus secured were not so large as the hauls he was accustomed to make, but seldom had gains been more welcome

He was getting the means of paying his way

to safety.

He had not forgotten that the train was nearing a station, and he finally stopped work and approached the clerks.

"Let me see your watch," he requested. It was done, and the bandit noted the time,

but the clerk, mistaking the motive of the de-

"I beg that you will not take this from me, for it was given me by my grandfather, who is now dead."

Keep it until you see him again?" was the grim reply.

grim reply.

Jesse opened the side door of the car. It had
been his purpose to ring the bell and bring the
train up, but luck favored him. The train was
passing around a sharp curve, and, in order to make it in safety, it was the custom to run very

This was being done now, and Jesse saw was his chance. Along the track was a bank of sand, and he decided that he would run but little risk if he made a leap from the car there.

His decision once made he acted promptly, and without a word to the clerks he went holdly He had sprang with good judgment, but this did not prevent him from turning a somerscult or two when he landed. He picked himself up uninjured, but he was well aware that he could not afford to waste time.

The clerks would soon give the alarm, then we would have to move with agility if he did not improve his time immediately.

He ran up the bank and saw a house close at hand with accompanying buildings. The stable, in particular, interested him.
"We will see what is there!" he muttered.

He ran forward. The buildings were all dark, and when he opened the door of the stable there was nothing to show that he would have to meet man or dog. He heard a horse moving and went to the stall. Casual examination satisfied him it was a good animal, and he led it out of the

stable. "Young and trim of build," was his comment.
"It will do, and with its help I shall be some
miles away before day dawns, I reckon."

Finding saddle and bridle he put them on, and then, still without being seen by any one, he rode

away.
"Possibly I'll send pay for this brute sometime!" be laughed.

CHAPTER XIV.

THE BANK TREASURE. TRAMP! tramp! tramp!

A body of horses moved along the highway with slow and measured tread. On the back of with slow and measured tread. On the once of each was a rider, and these men were as quiet as the horses. A chance observer, seeing the cavalcade, would have been likely to think them the most peaceful persons in the world had he the most peaceful persons in the world had be not been led to wonder why nearly a score of men rode thus together.

Again, if he had been given a chance to look closer, it might have given him a shock to see that each and all were fully armed.

If he had known that the man at the head was Frank James he would have understood a good deal, especially if he had been a resident of Mis-

Yonder is the town, Frank," remarked one of the other riders. "I see it, Cole."

"All appears quiet."

"Yes."
"Two to one that we rife this bank in successful style. Who bets against me?"
"We don't want to bet against our own enterprise," declared Frank James. "Besides, I am more than ordinarily interested in this break. When Jesse returns I want to have the news of

" We will do it," asserted Cole Younger.
"Jim Cummins, what is the time?"

" Just one o'clock."

"We are about right, Ride on and we will see what this sleepy old town will give up to

The bandits continued until the very edge of the collection of houses was reached, and then dismounted, placed their horses in an out-of-theway place and put Dick Little and John Younger over them as a guard. This done the rest continued by a side street, and thus drew near the very center.

They obeyed Frank's command, and then he added

Jim Cummins and Jack Keene, come with

The three glided away. Frank evidently knew The three gilned away. Frank evidently knew the course well, and at the end of five minutes he halted again in front of a neat little cottage. "All is quiet," he remarked. "The cashler must be in bed," Jim suggested.

"I think so. Anyhow we will not delay about entering. Jack, you have the tools?"

" Yes.

" Open the door!" Black-haired Jack attacked the lock, and in a few minutes the door swung back before his

eflorts. 'Now comes the pinch," added Frank.

"Now comes the pinch," added Frank." Allow this house well, but there may be a slipup, in spite of all. Step like cats. Follow me,
They entered, and Fraux crept along the hall
and then up the narrow stairs. Like ghosts the
robbers ascended to the upper floor.
"Have you the light, Jim?" questioned the

"Give it to me."

A dark lantern was thrust into Frank's hand, and he next turned the knob of the door which was directly in front of him. As he had expected, the door was not locked, and the way to the room was made open. The bandit stood on the room was made open. The bandit s threshold and sent out a ray of light

It revealed a man in bed, and the fact that he lay so still, with the light gleaming in his face, was proof enough that he was asleen.

The light was shut off.
"Forward!" whispered Frank James.

Noiselessly the three crept to the bedside, and then the leader again spoke:
"Remember your directions!"

He turned on the light fully once more. sleeper remained unconscious of it, but the time had come when they wanted his attention.

Frank shook him rudely. "Wake up!" he commanded.

The stranger's eyes opened.

It was a startling sight which he saw.

In front of him stood the trio of intruders, and

while Frank kept the light going fully, Jim and Jack held revolvers to the head of the ex-sleeper. "Be still, or you die!" ordered Frank, sternly.

Wild grew the expression of the man in bed. "Wb-wh-what!" he gasped.
"Try to sound an alarm and you are a dead

man! Remain quiet, and you are in no danger.
Which shall it be? Do you take life or death?"
"Is this a joke?" cried the stranger.

"It is no joke, Jasper Collins. We are your masters. Do as we tell you and you live. Refuse, and you die. Do you take life or death?"
With those revolvers staring him in the face, it was not singular that he took the side of pru-

"I certainly am not going to be shot if I can help it," he replied, frankly. "What do you want?" "Get up and come with us!"

"Get up and come with us:

It was an imperious command, and Collins
saw that it was made in earnest. He was a
frightened man, and he determined to take uc
chances. Under the persuasive influence of those revolvers he arose, put on his clothes and was ready to go with them.
Out of the house they marched him. Each of

Out of the Bouse they marched him. Each of the bandits cast a wary glance around, but there was no one in sight but themselves. Straight they went to a point near where the rest of the band had been left, and paused before the most substantial building of the town. It was the bank.

"Open the door!" Frank ordered.

Collins turned very pale.
"Great heavens! don't ask me to do this?" he gasped. "Obey!"
"But I can't open it if I would-

"You are the cashier, and you have the key. Open!"
"Gentlemen, I will do anything-

Closer to his head the revolvers were placed.

"You will obey us or die!" declared Frank
ames. "No words, now; all you have to do is to obey me.

He raised his hand, made a gesture, and the rest of the band came forward. The cashier found himself surrounded by this grim and terrible band and his heart thumped heavily in his breast. He began to realize the situation, and the desire which every honest man has to be faithful to his trust was at war with his personal fears.

Deftly Frank slid his hand into the cashier's pocket and brought out a big key.

He passed it to Jack Keene with a quiet order,

He passed It to Jack Keene with a quiet order, and in a moment it clicked in the lock. Jack tried the door and it opened.

"Odd!" muttered Jack. "I did not feel the pressure of the bolt at all. The lock must be

The bank was open, and the prisoner was hustled inside by the bandits and the way closed again behind them.

"Collins," said Frank, quietly, "we may as well tell you who we are. My name is Frank James, and these are my men. We wish you to open the safe. In fact, you are going to open it, whatever you may desire. It is death to refuse. You know the combination, and we do not. Go to the safe and turn the combination.

They pushed him toward that point.

The safe stood a little out of sight of one who might enter the bank, and with the faint light they had not yet had a good view of it. Now the

at the sight presented to them.
The safe was already open.
"Thunder!" Frank exclaimed.

All eyes were fixed upon this marvel, and then the bandit turned to Collins.

"How is this?"

"I don't know," replied the cashier. "Is it the practice to leave this open?"

"Did you forget to close it last night?"

" I'll awear it was closed

"Then why is it thus now?"
"That I don't know!" declared the cashier. and his expression bore testimony to his ve

acity.
"Somebody else may be in here," suggested Jim Cummins

Collins, do other bank officers ever come here at night?"

"No."
"Then who could be here?"

"Nobody should be here."
"Where does youder door lead to?"

There is a small room there.

"Cole Younger, take two men and see if any one is there," ordered Frank, unensily. Cole motioned to Jim and Jack, and they went and pushed open the door. All was dark and silent within, but when they flashed the light be-

yond them, they easily saw a human figure near the extent of the room. ore, they saw two revolvers extended and bearing on them.

"Dogs!" cried a deep, sepulchral voice, "you are dead men!"

It was an ominous warning, but the bandits did not forget the force behind them. It looked as if their surprise was not complete, but they

as it their surprise was not complete, but they were prepared to fight it out.

"Hands np!" added the unknown, with sudden ferocity. "He who tries to fire at me dies. I have the drop. Hands up!"
They were not just the kind of men to obey such an order tamely, and reckless Jack Keene threw up his hands—not empty, but with a revolver firmly clasped in one of them.
Crack!

Crack!

Crack!

Jack's revolver went flying away, torn from his graap by a bullet which struck the weapon so near his fingers as to benomb them for the moment. It was a tartling occurrence, and all the handits roused to action. Like angry bees they swarmed toward the point of action, and it looked as if the marksman would fare hard if he was alone

was alone. Suddenly he broke into a hearty laugh. "You bilnd met!" he cried, "don't you know me? Am I so soon forgotten! Is there one who remembers...e, or shall I have to be introduced

all around?"

Jesse James!" gasped Cole Younger. " Nobody else, boys!" laughed the bandit

Dumfounded were the outlaws, but as the man came forward and the light fell fully upon bin there was no room for doubt. They gazed in blank silence, and he seemed to find it very com-

He laughed long and merrily.

He laughed long and merrily.

He laughed long and werrily. "This is one on you, boys," he declared. "If I had been a foe I should have been likely to defeat your plans, but such is not the ca

"Jesse, how in thunder came you here?" Cole demanded.

"I was on my way to rejoin you." "But this bank

"Tempted me, so I broke in. I picked the lock—it is a weak, simple old contrivance—and then came in and blew the safe open with pow-

"Upon my word!"

"Too my word!"
"You see, hoys, I have done alone what you could not do as a body, without getting the help of the cashier. Moreover, I have about got possession of the bank treasure, so we need delay count not do as a nouy, without getting its help of the cashler. Moreover, I have about got possession of the bank treasure, so we need delay but little longer. Captain Frank James, kindly direct your men to rifle the safe of what is left, "Jesse, you have the joke on us."
"Jesse, you have the joke on us."

"Have, Frank."
"We can endure it, though."
"So can we all, if we get away with the treasure," and Jesse grew serious. "Boys, get to work, and clear out what I have left. We want to bid adieu to these scenes."

It was no time for explanations, and work was attended to first of all. The banditti secured whatever was portable, and then they tied up the cashier and prepared to go.

the cashier and prepared to go.

Jesse's own horse was near—the one he had
secured after leaving the train—and by the
means of rapid work the whole party were able

to depart in a comparatively short time.

They rode away toward the west.

"Jesse, I am amazed to find you here," as-serted Frank.

"It is all simple enough. I came on a train until within forty miles of here, and then bor-rowed a horse from a farmer and finished up. This

bank tempted me, and I just raided it for fun."
"We supposed it much stronger than it proved to be, and gave a good deal of time to it. I went in disguise and boarded a few days in the house with the cashier, thus gaining much informa-

Our methods were different, but the results

the same There was considerable to be said, especially

by Jesse, and conversation was lively as they rode on. All that night they hastened on and until noon

of the following day. Then, as they had seen no sign of pursuers, they rested until nine o'clock of evening, after which they resumed their night and they were themselves

The following afternoon found them traveling a road which ran along a dead level. They knew a great swamp was on the south side, and, hav-

ing slight knowledge of the vicinity, they were aiming to keep to the north of it. This they thought they had done, but Frank

anoke suddenly: "Jesse, is this right?"
"What?"

" Are we on the right road!"

"Do you think otherwise?" "The track seems to grow fainter all the

while. Have we missed the main road?

"Have we missed the mun road." It is that I am afraid of."
"It is that I am afraid of."
"By thunder! it may be so. This way is singlerly faint. I will admit. But say, if we are "By thunder! it may be so. This way is sup-gularly faint, I will admit. But say, if we are on the wrong track we are liable to have serious trouble. This is a mighty big swamp and we should be lost in it. I have heard of its repu-

amond us rose in it. I have heard of its reputation. It's a perfect combination of ponds, quagmires and desolate stretches of all kinds except solid land." "We must not go on blindly," declared Jim Cummins, "Do you remember the knoll we last passed? I believe if I can go there and take a view I can decide from the points there visible whether we are on the right track or the

"Then go, Jim."
"Come with me, Cole."
The two galloped along the back track.

The two gamped along the back track.

Ten minutes later they were on the elevated ground referred to. They gazed around sharply.

"Cole, we are wrong," asserted Jim.

"I think we are."

"I know we are."
"I know it. I remember this region as we were over it a year ago. We should have kept to the right here, not to the lelt. The course we are pursuing will plunge us into the swamp sure

"Ha! There are other riders. " Where?

"Winerer"
"Coming along our track."
"Yes, and a large party. By beavens! Do you recognize the man in front?"
"Thunder! It looks like—" " It is Carl Greene!

CHAPTER XV.

THE FIGHT IN THE SWAMP.

The banditti, waiting on the road, soon saw their comrades come riding back at full speed. "Something is wrong!" declared Frank James. "They do seem excited," admitted Jesse.

"I do not see what can threaten us in this ut-of-the-way place."

Are we ever safe!"

Cole and Jim arrived at a gallop.
"Boys, we are in for it!" cried Jim.

"Are we on the wrong road?"
"We are, but that is not the worst." "What more!"

"Carl Greene is pursuing na!" The announcement was so unexpected that the men sat still and could say not a word. Jim

Cummins went on hastily: Carl is at the head of a large party which Is

following our trail, and they are so near at hand that we have no time to lose. We can't turn to recover the right road unless we can cut across

He paused and looked to the north.

"Impossible!" asserted Jesse. "There is enough of swamp there, too, to get us bemmed

"Then we must go right on and trust to luck.

Carl is at our heels. Go, and lose no time."

Such a warning from a man like the speaker such a warning from a man like the speaker was not to be disregarded, and Jesse gave the order to start. The band went off at full speed in their former direction.

The fact that the detective was again on their track was a surprise to all. They had thought that by following the course now being pursued there would be a period of rest, though be had been dogging the main body while Jesse was on his lone quest, but this hope was proven futile.

As in the past the tireless hunter was keeping

them on the run, and they were seeing the re sult of the life they led.

For two miles they held to their course, but all the while the trail grew fainter. Signs of human babitations had ceased to be seen, and they were finally brought to the point where not a mark guided their steps.
"We are enmeshed in the swamps," said

Frank, gloomily. " And liable to arrive at any moment where

we shall have to fight or abandon our horses."

All looked dismayed at this thought. The did not have their favorite steeds on this occasion, having given them opportunity to rest, but this was but little consolation. They did not want to forsake what they had, as it would leave

them helpless.

"The animals sink deep in the treacherous footing," muttered Jim. As he spoke his horse almost became mired. "Boys, what are we to do!" asked Jesse. "We may as well fight now as ever," suggested Frank

Then do we make the stand?

All agreed to the proposal, and they dis-

The horses were put sufficiently in the rear so they would not be any more exposed than was absolutely necessary, and then the bandits took place by the huge trees and awaited the result. pince by the nuge trees and awaited the result. In a short time the pursuers came in sight, and they recognized Carl Greene at the head. It was a force big enough to occasion the liveliest apprehension, and the bandlitt would much apprehension, and the banditti would much rather have run than stand their ground, but it

was out of the question.

On came the detective's men until they were On came the objectives men until may were comparatively near, but they did not commit the folly of running directly into the danger.

Perhaps Carl realized from the nature of the

way that the fugitive must soon halt. Be that as it may, he pulled up his own force.

Soon all disappeared among the trees and

hughes

nuanes.

"What scheme has he!" wondered Jesse.

"He knows what's he's ahout," confessed
Jesse, regretfully.

"Possibly the idea is to surround us."

"If so, we can't prevent it."

" We had better throw out scouts," " Let me and Cole go." "Go at once."

The sconts went their way. For ten minutes nothing was seen of friend or loe, and then

nothing was seen of friend or loe, and then Frank and Cole came in.

"We see nothing to the rear, but it is almost impossible to tell anything about their more-ments. Once you pass beyond this line of open space, and there is such a mat of undergrowth that an enemy can craw! through and never be

"Stand to your places, men!" Jesse directed. "Stand to your places, men!" Jesse directed.
"Bear in mind that we are now here to fight, and for no other purpose. Observe how thick the undergrowth is, affording shundant concealment, and see the tops of the trees, each a perfect jungle. These trees are easily elimbed, and once up we should be able to abnoy the enemy more than he tblinks. Keep this all in mind when the struggle opens."

A bullet passed between Jesse and Frank, but A buffet pussed between Jesse and Frank, but it was not the only shot. Cole Younger had seen the marksman a moment too late to prevent his work, but not too late to retort in like fashion.

Crack!

He replied, and the fee dropped with a suddenness which suggested that the movement was not wholly voluntary.

Then a iout yell rose from the area in front of them, and the woods seemed to be full of the opposing force. This was followed by a volley of bullets, lired haphazard, but the bandits had

thrown themselves down, and no one was harmed.

This is lively!" cried Frank.

Jesse was about to reply, when a voice rose in a clear hall:

"Do you hear me, Jesse James?"
It was Carl Greene who spoke, and though he was too wise to show himself, they had knowledge of just what they had to expect.
"We have you helpless here," pursued the

detective, when he saw he was to get no reply, "and the best thing you can do is to resign yourself to the inevitable and come out of your deep. Do you yield?"

s. Do you yield?"

Do you take us for fools?" recorted Jesse.

" Have you seen our numbers!

"Yes."
"Would you be mad enough to defy us all?"
"We do defy you."
"Then you will all die here."
"Prove it, Carl Greene!"

"Your old plan of running away on speedy horses will not work here. You can't run, and we have you surrounded, so it is only common sense to surrender.

"I see you have it all planned for us," cried Jesse, with sarcasm.
"Will you surrender?"

" No.

"Then we move at once upon you." " Go abend?

The coolness of this reply was proof enough to Carl that he would waste breath by talking further, and he dropped the conversation at once. He called his subordinate officers to him

and spoke again.

"Let the men move on. The idea is for them to push their way through the undergrowth and rout the James Boys' agng. It will not be so very dangerous, for in this tangle no one need expose himself if he scarfell. Let us crawl on until we are at close quarters, and then our appearance of the scarfell in the scarfel fell of superior numbers will result in the sneedy fall of Finely planned, but would it work?

The man-hunters were put in motion.
On toward the bandits they crept.
For some time there was not a sound in the swamp which told of the presence of man, but the lull was to be broken.

On crept the detective's men, closing in on all sides, but they grew to feel wonder when they failed to hear from the bandits. They were get-

ting so near that there must something happen soon, yet they saw nothing and heard nothing. This was mysterious, and it made them decidedly uneasy.

cidedly uneasy. Had they miscalculated their own prowess, and would there be a violent awakening seon. One of the men saw a bush just ahead of him waver in what he thought an unnatural maner. He did not like this. If he went on he must approach the bush and risk being shot. He decided to try hie own luck.

He aimed at the bush

He fired.

The report came dully, and the bullet whistled through the bush. What it found behind it he never knew, but the woods immediately seemed to spring from death to life. Rifee cracked here and there, and a perfect storm of bullets whistled thereafth the lightly whistled thereafth. tled through the vicinity where the pursuers

were.
It was close at hand, and the volley was far from barmless. Men were wounded by that discharge, and were stirred to action, too. It showed that vigorous measures must ne adopted or it would go hard with the detective's men.
"Up" shouted Carl. "Up and charge!" To their feet sprung the assailants.
"Forward!" yelled Carl. Bravely they dashed ahead, and all around they looked to see the bandits. They could see none of them, yet the lines had not been broken at any point. Nobody had gone through, yet nobody was within. They stared blankly at each at any point. Nobody had gone through, yet nobody was within. They stared blankly at each

other. "What does this mean?" demanded Carl.

"They are not here."

see they are not

"This must be a haunted weed."
"Yes," put in another speaker "and they have sold their souls to the devil and he has spirited them away."
"Nonsense!" exclaimed Carl.

"Then where are they?"
"Surely," said the detective, "they have aroken the lines somewhere."

Not near me!

" Not near me!"

Stontly the men defended their faithfulness. "This passes my comprehension," admitted Carl.

Many of his followers were rough, ignorant

fellows, and with their superstitious fears aroused, they had grown pale of face and weak

"I don't want to fight the devil!" declared

"I don't want to fight the devil!" declared one.

"I don't want to fight are Jesse James and his gang," stubbornly replied Carl.
"I don't see that we are lighting them."
The detective had an idea at last, and he turned his face upward. The tree tops made a tangled mass, but he caught sight of a human leg among the foliage, and then the mystery was explained. ently.

"We have them!" he cried, exultantly Bang!

A bullet sped through the rim of his hat, knocking that article down over his eyes.

Bangl Bang!

Bang!

Bang!
The very ground seemed to tremble under the discharge and the tree-tops to blaze with fire. Yee, the bandlis were found—they had given deadly testimony to that effect. Some of the pursuers fell, while many of tiose who remained were panic stricken. They turned to fiee, and were in mad beater. May be a seed to the seed of t

"Stand your ground!" yelled Carl. "Do not give way a foot!"

bang! bang!

The rifles roared in the trees again, and Carl was wounded twice, though not severely. "Return the fire!" he shouted, in frenzy—

"shoot! It was well said, but the tops of the evergreen trees were too thick. Some of his followers

obeyed him, but it was a chance volley and no more. A mocking laugh came from the bandits.
"How do you like it, Carl!" shouted the voice of Jesse James.

"At them, men!" screamed the detective.
"Give them shot for shot! Shoot them all—tire! fire!

Bang! bang! bang!

It was a lively fusillade, but it did not come from the detective's party. Instead, it was from the invisible men in the trees, and it was the final feather on the camel's back. Filled with terror the foe on the ground turned, and, de-

spite the frantic commands of their leader, they fled to a place of safety.

A derisive laugh followed them.

"Jesse," called Frank James. "Isn't this our chance!" For what?"

"For what?"
"To get out of here. They have all gone one way. Can't we retreat the opposite way?"
"You are right; they will get the better of us if we stay here long. Down, men, and let us get away before they recover from their slarm.
The bandia slid to the ground. They were the stay of the st

"Now for our horses," ordered Jessa. "Make sure of them and we will leave here for good." They hastened off, but a disagreeable discovery was soon in order. The horses had disappeared completely, and it became certain that Carl had not let any time go to waste. While the greater part of his men had been doing the lighting, or trying to, another detachment had stolen the handlife horses. Just as this became clear there was a note of alartm.

"Carl and his men are advancing again!"
"Retreat!" directed Jesse; "we will puzzle
them this time by being gone in reality. Re-

Quietly the band slipped away, and when the detective's force arrived on the scene there was no one to be found.

CHAPTER XVI.

THE KNIFE AT MIDNIGHT.

THE bandits soon found they had made a mistake in thus retreating. The character of the trees changed, giving them no such chance to hide in the tops as they had done before, and when Carl pursued, as he did speedily, they were when Carl pursued, as he did speedily, they were badly placed. They fell back, and were forced into a region where the ground was very low, and water covered many places in large pools. Saddenly Cole Younger sounded a new alarm, "There is a reguir lake ahead," "We can't cross that," admitted Jesse, "Why not swimf" asketh Frank.

We do not know where the lake

will end. will end."

This was correct. Trees grew all along in the water of the lake, shutting off view, and it was so recently contained.

Further conversation developed the fact that was. They stood looking in a frame of mind far so one ever came to the island, and the bandits

from enviable when something unexpected was

"Look!" cried Frank.

"Ha! a man! "Yes, and an Indian at that; an Indian in a

cannel The sight filled them all with wonder, and they gazed in silence. Directly toward them the craft was coming, and in it sat the red man,

paddling with slow and graceful strokes.
"I would as soon have thought of seeing Tecumseh to come to life," murmured Jesse, pres-

"Perhaps he can direct us."
"We will hail him."

"Wait! He has not seen us yet, but he's coming this way."
On came the Indian, with the same slow and

easy movements of the paddle, and he was soon so near that they could call without sounding their voices above a conversational pitch.

The red man looked up suddenly, and seemed

surprised at seeing others in his section.
"I greet you," he replied, in English as good as theirs

Do you live near here?"

"Can we pass over this lake!" " Have you a boat?

" No."

"There are no boats to be had here."

" How far to land?" "There is an island in the middle of the lake, and it is only a few rods distant, but to the other part of the mainland is a mile."

"If you will direct us we will swim to the island." "That place is my home," slowly answered

the Indian

Do you object to having us there?"

"The good are always welcome."
"We surely will not abuse your hospitality. Give us leave to find shelter there for a tim and we will not only remember you in gratitude, but give you money more than you ever had be

The cance man's eyes brightened.

The canoe man's eyes brightened.
"As much of it as you wish."
The paddle dipped in the water, and the canoe
was sent ski mming along toward the shore. It
touched, and the Indian quickly addled!
touched, and the Indian quickly addled!

"He was a summer of your party enter with me,
and the leaders of your party enter with me,
and the was a summer of the water of the wa

hold?"

Three besides myself."

"Frank and Cole, come with ua."
Carefully they entered the frail craft, and then Carefully they entered the frail craft, and then the others prepared to swim. The singular procession set out from the abore, and the place was soon deserted. The distance to the island proved to be greater than they had supposed and many of the swimmers were giad to rest awhile on the way, and cling to the protuberances of the grant trees which rose from the

All reached the island at last. It was a dry knoll of several acres, and, but for the swamp which encompassed it, would have been a pleasant place. In the center the Indian had built a shanty of sticks, bark and the like and it was

large and roomy.

He did all he could to make them feel at home, He dui all he could to make them feel at home, and proved to be a rather pleasant old fellow.

"What is your name?" Jesse asked.
"Running Woll."
This is a strange home of yours."

"The destiny of the fading red men is strange."

strange."
"Who else of your tribe is near?"
"we wife?"

"All are dead but my wife!

" Is she with your" "You will see her presently. Her name is smiling Sun, and she is a prophetees: She is not like you and me," and Running Wolf touched his forehead with an awed expression, "for to her strange things are revealed. She reads the past and the future, and her mind dwells on thines we know not of."
"We shall be glad to see her," "We shall be glad to see her, she is of simple life. She will come. Like me, she is of simple life. She will come. Like me, she is of simple life. She will come. Like me, she is of simple life. It is not should be supported by the support of the she companion look wholly to promises, and he made haste give Running Wolf the money he had promised. The Indian had much of the stoicism of his race, but his eyes brightened perceptibly as "You will see her presently. Her name is

ised. The Indian and much of the stoicism of his race, but his eyes brightened perceptibly as he held the crisp greenbacks which the bank had so recently contained.

Further conversation developed the fact that

felt quite hopeful of being able to avoid further sight of Carl Greene and his men for a time. Presently there was a stir at the door, and another person entered. One look was enough to satisfy them; first, that it was Running Wolfs wife, and, second, that she was, indeed, 'not like them.'

Her eyes gleamed with an unnatural fire, which told of a mind far from right. Running Wolf introduced her, with his ex-pression of awe back again. She regarded them, and her eyes grew wilder than eyer. Pointing a finger at Jesse, she exclaimed:

These are men of blood," The bandits could not avoid a cold chill. There was that in her manner which was very unpleasant to the nerves.
"Blood is on their hands!" she added, with

emphasis. Sun, they are our guests," said Run-ning Wolf, deprecatingly.

"Be that as it may, blood drips from their hands."

"Madam," replied Jesse, "for once you are deceived. We are poor and bunble men, but we thank our good monitors we are not evil." "Blood, blood, blood!" echeed Smiling Sun,

even more wildly.

"My good woman, does the spirit of prophecy
never fail you?" inquired Jesse.

"Never!"

" It has now."

"It has now."
"Not so, for I never saw more clearly. Dark is the way where you have gone in life, and I see clouds hovering all around; and rane, women and children weeping for what you have done, but through it all sounds the drip, drip, drip of blood. At, your hands are steeped in it!" she wildly added.

"Confound it. Jesse, end this!" requested Cole Younger.

"Never mind the past, madam," said the bandit king. "We live for the future."
"Hal your future is short!" and Smiling Sun's eyes fairly seemed to turn to fire.
"Short, is jit?"

Ay, and the end bloody, but to you it shall not be as in the past, for then all went in your favor, and in the future you fall. Yes, you fall, and you die like the bunted tiger. Sudden and violent shall your end be!"

violent shall your end be!"
The woman was tall, an!, in a certain way, of impressive figure, and this, coupled with her manner, so worked on the bandits that many of them were sorry they had ever seen her. Evil predictions are never agreeable, but when dinned in one's ear by such a person—a reputed prophetes—it was more than unpleasant. was more than unpleasant. The proceedings of the processing the procedure of the processing the procedure of the processing the processing the procedure of the processing the pr

"You! Ha! there is no end to you; no, no end. Your life goes on, but you shall pray for death. Stone walls shall hem you in and your cries will rise in woe, but you shall cry in vain. tries will rise in woe, but you shall cry in vanishing for your memory shall not die as his dies!"
"Enough of this!" exclaimed Frank James, uneasily. "We are not here to learn the future,

"Buugai we are not here to learn the luture, true or the reverse. Running Wolf, be so kind as to stop this."
"Great is Smiling San, the daughter of Speaking Life, the grand-daughter of Wise Bear, and herself a prophetess of a rare akill!" murmured Bunning Wolf, devoutly, but he made no good impression.

"Here is more money," said Frank. "We want to be left alone."

want to be set about a state of the depth of the wide United States. Having seen more of it now, he ded Smiling Son saids and had peace restored. As night approached they began to think of the accommodations they could get. Running

As night approached they began to think of the accommodations they could get. Running Wolf corld give them supper and shelter, and that was all, but was it not enough? They thought so, and were duly thankful. Thus far nothing more had been seen or heard from Carl Greene, and they hoped the assurance of the old larder, that they one ever came to the island Indian that no one ever came to the island

would prove equally true now.

In due time all lay down to sleep, Running Wolf taking position by the door, where he could, as he asserted, hear the slightest sound, if any-

body came near.

body came uear.
Time passed. Sleep was on all the bandis.
The dree burned low in the bat, though its rays
were still strang enough to light up the interior.
The glimmering rays went dancing along the walls, and played fantastically on the faces of
the elsepera.
Trank James dreamed. Evil was the drift of

the dream, and uncomfortable the feelings which

rent with it.

He awoke—he opened his eyes.

He sawke—ne opened his eyes. He saw something besides sleepers there. Over him some one was bending. It was Smiling Sun, and in her upraised hand

was a knife, bright and sharp.

As if for a stroke hovered that knife in the air, and the hand which clasped it was as strong as that of a man.

Yet the hand was a woman's; it was that of Smiling Sun, and Smiling Sun's face was above bis own, dark, grim, misshapen and threaten-

ing. Words passed her lips in low but intense mut-

terings.
"Die!" she whispered. "Die, man of blood,

and so shall all your party go after you! I am called to slay you as I would a snake, and I hear but to obey. Your hour is come, now the doom is to be met. Doom of darkness—dark the past

is to be met. Doom of darkness—dark the past whence you have come—dark the future whither you are to go!"
Frank lay like one palsied.
Clearly he realized that the woman was as mad as a lonatic, and he knew, too, that his life was in danger, but he could not move—he could not break the spell of horror which was

upon him. Perspiration started out on his person, and

rever had his agony been greater.

"You are called and you must go," pursued
Smiling Sun. "I hear and I obey. Go!" Smiling Sun. "I hear and I obey. Go!"

Down came the hand—down came the knile.
Frank James could never fully realize how it

happened, for he had no other evidence that he had aroused from his spell of horror, but some-thing—the instinct of self-preservation, perhaps, since it was not knowingly done—led him to throw up his own band.

The prophetess' wrist fell into his grasp, and the blow was checked. Then the spell was

the hlow was checked. Then the spell was broken fully.
Frank uttered a wild cry and threw the woman away from him. Then he leaped to his feet.
All were quickly astir, and with that cry ring in their ears, they came up, with weapons in hand, prepared for severe work. They found Frank keeping Smiling Sun at hay with his re-

Running Wolf was inclined to be angry at

Running Wolf was inclined to be angry at first, especially as the wild unou of the propietiess bad passed, but when the explanation had been backed up with a little more cash, be grew mollified, and pance was restored.

It was only slightly after midolght, and as there could be no safety with the mad woman around without a due gard being kep up, it was arranged that the men should have hour watches through the rest of the night. Ed McMillan drew the lot which put him our direct. He was followed by Hobbs Kerry, and at three o'clock Bill Chadwell took the post. Bill had been sleeping soundly, and he was

Bill had been sleeping soundly, and he was sleepy still, but he intended to keep a good

Whether he really drowsed for a moment, or whether another pair of ears was keener than his own may not be known, but when be had heard nothing out of the way, old Running Wolf suddenly leaped to his feet and held a warning finger.
"Hist!" he cautioned.

Bill was afraid another mad person had broken loose.
"What is it?" be asked.

"A spy!"
"A spy!"
"Yes."
"Where!" " Listen.

"Listen."
"I hear nothing."
"Come with me."
The chiefs manner was sane enough, and Bill did not refuse the invitation. Silently the Indian led the way out of the but with Bill close behind, and the former's pointing finger soon brought light to Bill.
"A spy!" the bandit whispered.

CHAPTER XVII.

THE BANDITS STRIKE BACK.

THERE could be no doubt of the correctness of THERE could be no doubt of the correctness of this assertion. All the bandits were in the sharty except the present observer, yet some man was by the structure, peering through one of the little openings in the wall. Bill Chadwell reseded no explanation of this affair. It was clear that Carl Greene and his collower were still active, and that fresh danger man and the collection of the collection of the "I do not know him," remarked Running Wolf. saftir.

"Well, I am going to," replied Bill.
"Sinell we speak to him?"
"Wait! Indue, stay right where you are and let me manage this."
The bandit walked away, using caution which made his steps inaudible to the casual listener, with the assumanched the sup from the rear. He and thus approached the spy from the rear. He had come quite close before he was heard. Then

the spy leaped to his feet, but it was only to find himself looking into Bill's revolver.

"Hands up!" cried the bandit.
"What?" gasped the spy.
"Surrender."

Why do you point that revolver at me?" "Because I am going to blow your brains out if you resist," frankly admitted the bandit. I protest against this

What are you doing here!"

" Nothing.

"You are a spy from Carl Greene."
"No, oh! no; I am not."
"Nobody else would have any business to do

"I don't know the man you mention."

"Then why are you here "I am a lost bunter."

"And spy!"
"You wrong me.

"We will see. Go before me and enter that

The spy was rebellious, and he stood and measured the athletic figure of the bandit, longing to leap upon him. Bill read his thoughts. "Try it and you die!"

The spy drew a sigh. "Go!" Bill ordered.

It was bard, but the unknown saw he had got to obey. Sullenly he consented to be driven to the hut, where their entrance soon brought all the bandits to their feet. Bill made his work known, and then turned the prisoner over to

Jesse and Frank.

The man was duly questioned, but nothing was gathered from bim.

was gathered from him.

He stouly persisted that he was a lone hundir who had become lost in the woods, and
hreats were neeless to shake him in this claim.

The bandits consulted, and the result was
that Jim Cummins and old Running Wolf went
to the mainland on a scont. When they returned the report was just what was expected.

Carl and his men were waiting on the mainland for the coming of the any.

Carl and his men were watting on the mainland for the coming of the pay.

"Men," said Jesse, "this is no longer a place
of safety for us. If Carl is asspicious enough to
send a follower over here he will be wise enough
to come himself, when he sees his man does not
return. What is the lesson we learn from this?"

"To get out," replied Frank.

"That is it, and we must go."
"Jesse, I think there is a fine chance shead
of us now," said Jim Cammins. "I saw several
horses well apart from the men, and I believe
they are our own. Is not the chance open for
store years our own. Is not the chance open for
store years over our animals and sift noticely us to recover our animals and slip quietly away?"

Do you think it possible?"

"Then we will try it."
A little more money was given to old Running
Wolf to quicken his ideas, and then the Indian
agreed not to release the spy until the next day,
or until friends of the latter came. This settled,

or until friends of the inter came.

the bandits left the island.

They swam safely to the mainland.

"Lead on, Jim," Jesse directed.

Cummins took them along to one side of the detective's party. Once they were so close they could hear the conversation, and it corroborated the suspicion that they had sent a spy to the island. They were now becoming impatient over the delay.

"Hast

"Hasten, Jim," nrged Jesse.
"No, don't be too headlong," replied Jim.
"Caution is now better than courage. The horses are over yonder. It is delicate work to get them away, and it must be done on the quiet."
"True. Guide us."

" Follow me.

A little further and the animals were reached. They stood in a group and with those of the de-tective's men. In the darkness it was not easy to select their own, so a new and brilliant plan

to select their own, so a new and brilliant plan as evolved.

"Take all you can get," directed Jesse, "and we will try to leave Carl helpless. Get away with all if possible."

Silently and skillfully the bandits worked. Every moment they expected the alarm to come and they were ready for anything.

It was necessary to lead the horses seweral rods to get to ground sale and dry enough to

make any degree of speed possible after mount-One after another was led to this dry ground.

As time passed and the labor progressed so well the bandits grew more and more exultant. They were so near they could hear the murmur of voices as the foe talked, yet they were taking the horses from under their very noses, as it

At last all was done,

Jesse gave the order, and all swung into the addle. Each man held several superfluous animale by the rein.

was the next command. "Jesse, let us give one yell," requested Jack eene. "It would be such fun to hear Carl Keene.

'No, we can take no such risk. Go in si-

Quietly they went their way, and no sound came to tell of an alarm while they were within bearing. They had missed the chance of hear-ing Carl rage at his loss of men, but they could

imagine how this and the accompanying loss of They must have possession of at least half of

his own steeds.

Their previous experience enabled them to retrace their steps without much difficulty, and they drew out of the worst of the swamp. By the time that the first feeble rays of day began to be seen, they were on fairly firm land, and

to be seen, they were on intry firm land, and they went along merrily.

Passing the point where they had first discovered on the previous day that they had taken the wrong road, they continued until they found the right one, and then pushed away toward the

north.

Is was an uneventful ride, for no sign of danger was seen during the day. That night they siept in a harr, and then pursued their way at leisurely pace during the day which followed.

If was supper time when they saw a town before them, and they hailed it with pleasure.

The was the way of the way of the way and they hailed it with pleasure.

The way was the way as the way of the way o

Frank. "And sleep in a hotel to-night if the place boasts of one.

sts of one," added Cole Do you think it safe!"

"Why not?"

" Rest assured Carl has not abandoned this hunt.

"True, but we want to live like human beings when we can."
"Well, we will see how things look."

"Well, wa will see how things look." They rode into the town and found a good hotel. There they put up and had supper, after which they proceeded to size up the situation.

"I see nothing wrong," said Frank to Josse as they stood on the plazza a little later. Not a person here has looked at us suspiciously."

I think that is right."

"What is that disturbance down the street?" " Some excitement in front of a house, sure

The landlord came out and stood looking the same direction with a troubled expression

"What is the tumult down there, sir?" Jesse "One of our old citizens is in trouble, sir."

"They say he is crazy."

"We don't think so."

"Who does?

" Lawyer Anderson."

"What has he to do with it?"

"Weil, you see it is like this: Mr. Mullen has always lived here, and been a most valued citizen of ours, but he is now very old. A year ago a relative of his came here and took him to keep. This was Anderson. He was a lawyer, and he began to practice here with much success. We negan to practice here with much success. We all thought him a great and good man, and be grew to be very powerful not only here but all through the county. He grew rich, too——". By what means?"

" By what means?" The landlord shook his head.

"I make no charges," he replied, "but I do not believe poor old Mallen has so much money as when Anderson came."

"Mind you, sir," hastily added the landlord, "I make no charges."

True, you have not. Go on."

"True, you have not. Go on."
"A short time ago Anderson announced that Mullen was crazy, and he was going to have him sant to a private asylum."
"A pice plot. Did no one help the old man!"
"A young man named West Chase did, and he concealed Mullen in the house you see you der. Anderson had put over the old man as an

alleged nurse a voing woman, he brought from St. Louis, Myra Rossmore by name, and it was she who finally found Mullen where West had concealed him. Now Ancerson has him again, and he will keep him, too."
"Why don't you interfere?"

" We dare not

"Because Anderson is so powerful." "Yes. He is a great man all through the county."

Here the landlord had a call to business, and

the bandits were left alone.
"Frank," said Jesse, "let's go down and see to this.

Done! If we think old Mullen is sane I do not believe the great man of the county will overawe us."

"That he will not."

They went, and found the group decidedly in-eresting to look at.

West Chase, the young champion, was not

present, but Anderson was, and so was a flashy present, but Adderson was, and 80 was a fashly looking young female, who proved to be Myra Rossmore. The lawyer had sent for a carriage to take Mullen away, but the latter was not recoucled. He looked around him and spoke plaintively.

"Friends," he said, "you have all known me "Friends," he said, "you have all known me for many years. You will know me but a little while longer if this outrage is allowed to go on. I have associated with your fathers and your grandfathers, and they were glad to have my good will. I was glad to have theirs, for they were friends I loved. Now, is there no one to stan i by me in my old age?

stan I by me in my ou ager.

Clearly, there were many who would have been glad to do this, but they looked at great Lawyer Anderson and dured not speak.

"He who says my mind is diseased speaks an infamous falsehood!" added Mullen, with emphasis.

"Who will say it among those who have known me in the years past? Anderson spoke quickly.

"Gentlemen, do not heed him. This is a very painful matter, but the poor old gentleman does not mean so bad as he says. Only those who have been daily with him know how he is shat-

"I have been with him," declared Myra Ross-more, "and I know all this. The old man is a mental wreck."

"The woman lies!" declared Mullen, excited-

ly.
"Hear him rave!" murmured Anderson. "Hear him rave!" murmured Anderson.
"Who would not rave to be thus accessed?
retorted Mullen, "Now, not one of my friends
thinks this of me. Who will say he does?"
"None of them have been with you, as we
have, "hastly replied the lawyer.
"It is my money you want, knave."
"Poor old man!" sighed Aniclesson.

"Poor old man." signed Ankerson.
"Time will prove this, and you will be shown
up as a desperate and villatinous plotter."
"Gentlemen, do not heed bim," said Anderson, meekly. "He does not know the harm he
may do my unsultied reputation."

As he spoke, he cast an anxious glance to-ward where he expected the carriage to come from, and was delighted to see it approaching. "Jesse," said Frank James, "this is all a vile plot against the old man.

"You are right, Frank."
"These people fear the lawyer. Do we!"

"Then let us stop this."

"We will. Mullen is as sane as you or I," The carriage drew up, and Myra officiously seized the old man's arm and tried to pull him

forward. He resisted, and Anderson gave his help, so the venerable citizen was compelled to

help, so the venerance variety of the grew excited.
"Help, help!" he crief.
"Comet" cried Anderson, and feeling his triumph secure, he exhibited some of the rough-

"You le!"
A stern voice pronounced the words in his ears, and then a strong hand flung Anderson back from his prey. He almost fell, but, as he struggled up, he was surprised to see two strangers by the side of his coveted prey."
"Who touched mer" he shouted.
"I tild," calmly replied Jesse.

" How dared you?

"Why, you poor little fellow, I don't see that there is any dare about it." " I will bave you arrested for assault!" yelled

"I will park you arrested to assault." yelled Anderson, madly.
"Oh, go off and put ice on your head!"
The impertinence of this reply—a reply made to the great man of the county—absolutely made Anderson speechless, but Myra took her turn and shook her fist in Jesse's face in a very unladylike

"We will put you in State's prison!" she de-" Hello! Are you here, Venus?" sneered Jesse.
Who bleached your hair?"
Myra almost fainted.

Are you an Indian that you put so much paint

on your face?" he added, mockingly. "Wretch!" she gasned. "What bar-room did Anderson pick you up

at when he went to St. Louis? No employment office would give place to you."

These shots hit hard, for there was ground for each and the pair's many and the pair's m each, and the painted young woman, who had thought her complexion invulnerable to the dull eyes of the town, was almost wild with rage. She made an attempt to scratch Jesse's face, out he flung her aside so roughly that she almost fell

to the ground. She managed to recover her balance, but she was choking with her wrath. She attacked him no more, but her voice arcse shrilly.

"I will live to be avenged for this!" she cried,

venomously.

CHAPTER XVIII.

IN FRESH DANGER.

DURING this diversion Anderson had been doing some thinking. He was alraid of the men who had thus interfered with his plots, but he hoped all was not lost. He determined to make one more effort to get old Mr. Mullen into the carriage.

ng him by the arm, he began to drag him

setzing thin y the arm, he began to drag min along, but Jesse promptly knocked the lawyer down. Then the bandit turned to the people. "Men!" he cried, "I am not going to see this outrage done, if you are. Mullen is no more in-"Men!" he cried, "I am not going to see this outrage done, if you are. Mullen is no more insane than you or I, and I shall defend him. Who is with me?"

No one volunteered.

Too nuch did they stand in awe of Anderson. The latter leaped to his feet, almost foaming with rage.

Where is the constable?" he demanded. "I will have this meddling scoundrel arrested at

"No, you will not," Jesse said, calmly, "and you will lose on Mullen, too. Who will help me

A young man pushed hurriedly through the crowd, breathing hard, as if after a run.

"I will?" he exclaimed.
"West Chase!" cried Mullen, joyfully.
Jesse recognized the name of the man who had belped Mullen before, and he shook the new arrival by the hand. We can do this," the bandit added. "Take

your old friend to the hotel, and my comrade and will guard you.' "Are you sincere?" demanded West.

"Have I not proved it?"
"Was it you who struck Anderson?"

"You have proved it, indeed."
"It will prove his death stroke!" cried Myra Rossmore, excitedly. "He will live to repent

" Hello!" exclaimed Jesse, easily. "Hello!" exclaimed Jesse, easily. "How much does Anderson pay you, my painted dame, to fight so zealously on his side?" Myra flushed.
"You are a coward to insult me!" she cried.

"You are a coward to insult me!" she cried.
"Don't deserve it, then."
"As for the pay, I get none."
"On, you are a matchless liar!" coolly retorted the bandit king. "Of course Anderson brought you down from St. Louis to belp him took belowers. Well, he chose his helper well. No doubt you can fight, for I see you have not mark on."

have your war paint on."

Jesse saw that this continual allusion to the artificial color in her face maddened Myra, and he kept it up pertinaciously. Now her compos-ure gave way entirely, and she sprung at him and tried to scratch his face. He gave her a shove so rough that she nearly fell, and then turned to West Chase.

"Are you ready to go?" he asked. "Yes."

"Yes."
"Go, then."
"And you?"
"My friend and I will follow you. Go on."
Jesse was not wholly satisfied with the notion

of lingering where they were.

While old Mr. Mullen had a good many sympawhile old mr. mules had a good many sympa-thizers in the crowd, they were all afraid to come out for him, and the fact that the plotting law-yer had ceased active work against the James Boys, to speak in low tones with certain lowbrowed men in the crowd, suggested that he had bought up the lower element of the population, hody and soul.

To avoid a clash, it would be well to get to the hotel.

West took Mullen's arm and led him away.

West took auters arin and red him away.

Myra was the only one who showed a disposition to remonstrate, and when Anderson had
whispered to her, she relapsed into inactivity.

"The old fellow has some well defined scheme,"

"The old fellow has some well defined scheme," remarked frank.
"Yes," Jesse agred.
"He will set a force upon us."
"What do we care?"
"He may get all the clitzens."
"Not all; and if he did, what then? Is not the band with ns?"

the band with us?"
"We could beat them off, no doubt, but any ruction would advertise us too much."
"Anyhow we will beat him."
The botel was reached in safety, and Mullen was taken to the parlor.
He was very grateful for what they had done, and his words proved more fully than ever that he he was fully in possession of his mental pow-

"Gentlemen," said West Chase, "you never did a better deed than when you helped this old man. But what is to be done now? Do you reman. But what main here long?" · No.

"Where do you go, if I may ask?"

" North."

"It will never do for Mr. Mullen to stay

Jesse was silent. He was thinking that the James Boys would not be the best of guards for an old man, especially if Carl Greene should get after them again and force them to flight and fighting.

ngning.
"Do not mistake my interest in Mullen," West added. "I am not his helr, and shall refuse to take may pay for what I may do for him, but I am bound to help him all I can."
"Quite right."
"Now, of course, this remedy is with the law."

"Now, or course, its remedy is with the law."
"I should say so."
"My idea, now Anderson has taken this bold step and made declaive action necessary, is to engage a lawyer for Mullen, and see that he is vindicated and saved in court."
"Right." "Right

"But where can he remain in the mean--hile*

"Do you know of no place?"

"Yes."
"Why not take him there?"
"This is where your help is needed if you will give it. In the town, or rather the settlement of Briggs Bend, I have many friends, and they will league themselves bodily with me and against Anderson. Some of them are not so leav-abiding as they might be, but that sail the more in our favor if we have to fight the law-ver." VAL.

"Why not take him there?"

"Anderson will surely attempt to regain pos-session of him on the way, you see."
"I think I do see. You would like our help,

eb?

"That is it, precisely."
"We will guard you and Mullen to that ham-

" Good!"

"Shall we go to-morrow!"
"Would it be safe to wait!"

" Why not?"

"Anderson may try to trap us this night."
"He will not succeed," confidently asserted esse, "though if you say the word, we go

West assumed a thoughtful air.

west assumed a thoughtful air.
"Possibly we can get help which will make it
easy for us to stay here and dely the lawyer.
On my way home, this afternoon, I saw men who
are now to be expected here any minute. They
were a detective and his band."

A detective?" echoed Jesse.

" Yes

"What is he doing here?"

"Hunting the James Boys!"
West made the announcement with all the innocence lu the world, but it fell forcibly on the

listeners. "The man is Carl Greene by name," the young man went on. "He is the famous deyoning man went on. The late table table tective of the same name, and you must have heard of him. He observed in my hearing, that he and his party would sleep in this town tonight, so we may soon look for him. He is likely to arrive at any time."

This was not pleasant news for the bandits,

This was not pleasant news for the bandits, and they lost all desire to sleep ia the place

Did you speak with him about Mailen?" asked Jesse.

"What talk did you have with him?" None.

" Not a word?"

"None whatever, I merely listened while he talked with others."

"How many men bad be?"
"About thirty, I should say."
"My do you mention him in connection with Mullen's case! "Being an officer of law he might interfere,"
"But he has other business."

" And would not Anderson have more power

"And would not Anderson have more power to influence him than we!"

"You are right, and it becomes clear he would be against us, not in our favor. Then we ought to get away."

"We will go immediately. Have you a

horsef " Yes."

" How about Mullen?"

"I have two here at the hotel and he can have one. " Is he strong enough to ride?"

"Oh, yes."
"Ther let us be off."

Preparations began. Several of the bandits replantitude begain. Several of the damine went to make the horses ready, and this was soon done. While final efforts were being made to get old Mr. Mullen into the best possible condition for the journey the landlord, who had been atton for the journey the inautora, who has been very nervous ever since his hotel became the headquarters for the opposition to Anderson, approached the leaders with haste. "Anderson is coming," he announced. "Ah! is he?" replied Jesse, calmly, "Yes, and many other men with him."

"So he has rallied the citizens, has he?"
"There are more than them."

"A lot of strangers who have just arrived on horseback.

"Yes, and I am told he has had conversation

"Yes, and I am told he has had conversation with them, and they are going to nelp him."
"Carl Greene!" exclaimed Frank James.
"To horse, men!" ordered Jesse, epickly, As he spoke Frank stepped to the window and was staggered by what he saw. No: less than fifty men were there, with over half of them mounted, and at the head were two men he was

not slow to recognize.

They were Auderson and Carl Greene. "Jesse, this way!"
"Thunder! we are in for it!" the bandit king

exclaimed. "Can't we slip away?"

"Yes, let us go by the rear."
"Anderson tries the door."
"I have locked it," said the landlord, trem-

"I have locked it, said the landlord, "if you are going, for Heaven's sake do it at once. This will be the run of me if Anderson knows I am in any degree against him."
"We will go. West Chase, see to Mullen, Away, boys!"

Away boys!"

Away, ooys:"
Quietly the banditti hastened out of the rear
door. The stable was in that direction, and
they hoped to get a good start. Cole Younger
and Jim Cummins were by the horses waiting
for action, and all there was to do was to mount.

" Saddle!" cried Jesse, and the direction was quickly obeyed.

A loud thumping was now to be heard at the front door, but suddenly Anderson's voice sound-

ed ontsdie with the shout:
"Open this door, landlord, or we will break it

down."
"Go softly, boys!" spoke Jesse.
The bandits began to ride out of the yard, and
gained several yards without any mischance.
Then a boarse shoot suddenly came from near the front of the hotel.

This way-here they are. They are making

Almost immediately sounded another voice.
"Pursue, men. They are outlaws for whom a large reward is ofered. Pursue—they are the James Boys."

.mes noys. ... Ride hard!" cried Jesse James. Off dashed the baodits.

"There they go-there they go!" was the outcry.
"Give them a voiley!" shouted Carl Greene,

Fire!" Crackf

Crackt

The detective was obeyed, but so hurriedly, that though lead flew in abundance, and it

ought to have done some execution at that dis-

usgue to maye uone some execution at that distance, it was all lost. Nobody was hit.

"Ha, ha!" laughed Jesse. "You have forgotten how to shoot, Carl Greene. Better change your business."

Derisively laughed the bandits, and then they dashed away down the street. Carl swung his arms about wildly,
"Pursue!" he thundered, "Do not let them

"Pursue!" he thundered. "Do not let them escape us this time."
His men were those whom long practice had made about as adept in quick uction as were the bandits themselves, and before the words were fairly out of his mouth they were in motion. West Chase was looking keenly at Jesse, and he spoke in a low tone:

"Did you hear that charge? "What charge?"

" That you were the James Boys."

"Yes.

" Is it true?"

"Since you ask it I will say it is. Now what change does that make in the situation? Do you object to Mullen being saved from such a source?"

source."

"Never! never! I care not who you are, if you will only stand by this old man. I will say frankly that I have no sympathy with you as law breakers, nor with other law breakers, but daversity makes strange bedfellows, it is said, and I am not so this skinned as to reject help so nobly offered. More than this, if you will stand by as I will do all I can for you. In the little hamlet of Briggs' Bend, to which I intend to go, I have great influence. Once let me introduce you as my frends, and all the hamlet will stand you as my frends, and all the hamlet will stand to go as my frends, and all the hamlet will stand to say a standard off color for they have a proputation insta a shade off color for they have a they out the Governor of the State or the James Boys."

This hearty speech settled one noint, but This bearty speech settled one noint, but

This hearty speech settled one point, but there was time for no more wore words.

The foe were coming rapidly.

Crack!

The bullets whistled unpleasuntly close, and Jesse grew tired of it. He commanded his men Jesse grew tired of it. He commanded his men to give a voiley in return, and the result was momentary confusion among the enemy which told they had not escaped wholly. Carl railied them anew, however, and be and Anderson kept at the front fearlessly.

The bandits were getting along well, but they went amidst a storm of bullets. Hot was that leaden hail.

West laughed at all this, however, for he knew West laughed at all this, however, for he knew the country well and assured the bandits he could lead them so they would soon throw the pursuers off the track. He kept his word, and after a sprint of a few miles the inst of the pur-suers fauled away in the distance. "All's well!" declared West. "Now for the place where we hide."

CHAPTER XIX. MARKED AS A SPY.

Ir was three days later that a man rode in the settlement of Briggs' Bend on a dilapidated-looking horse and called at the local store, the proprietor of which was sunning himself during a luli in trade "Where is the hotel?" was ssked in a high,

cracked voice.
"There ain't none," replied the merchant.
"What do travelers do?"

"Nate to traverse do."
"Sometimes they hoof it, and sometimes they stay with me."
"Wal, I'll stay."
"How do you know you will!" tartly inquired the merchant.

The stranger had begun to dismount from his ony steed, and his assurance did not please the man of trade.

the man or tratte.

"Didn't you say I could?"

"I certainly did not."

"Why, I kin pay ye wal. I want ter rest myself an' hoss, an' you kin hev the hard cash."

"Let me see it."

"Let me see it."

"Let me see ..." Enough was displayed to satisfy the merchant, but he still looked sharply at the traveler.
"Who are your" be asked, abruptly.
"Old Sam Miffin, from op the conntry. I'm a farmer. I am; an' I kin till the soil with the

His farmer speech was forced and unnatural, and the questioner was ready to swear he was listening to a lie. The traveler was dreesed like one of the station in life be claimed to fill, but he one or the station in lie be chaimed to hit, ont he did not look in keeping with his claim. His appearance was not that of a tiller of the soll. He had no rustic show outside of his clothes. All this the merchant saw, but he did not comment upon the fact.

"Traveling for your health?" he questioned,
"Out to buy hogs," replied Mr. Miffin.
"We have them here, two-legged and four. I
reckon I can keep you, for I don't want Briggs'
Bend to lose its reputation for hospitality. I'll call a nigger to care for your horse, and you can fall into the house and get something to fill the yawning gap in your stomach."

Miffin looked pleased and proceeded to obey

e directions. The host saw him in the hands of the cooks

of the establishment, and then went into his store. A plain-looking man was sitting on a

"Business is booming," quoth the merchart. The man on the barrel seemed interested.

" In what way?"

" A traveler to feed."

" Who?

" Says he is a farmer."

"Bon't you think so?"
"Mr. James, you know what you said to me about a possible spy?"
"Yes"

Yes " I believe the spy has come."

The man on the barrel appeared still more inrested.
"Tell me all about it," he requested.
The merchant did as directed, while his com-

panion listened attentively. known he quietly remarked:

"I shall have to see the hog-buyer."
"Come with me, and you shall have a look on

the siv. They left the store and went up the back stairs. It gave them a position where they was subjected to espionage unknown to him-

"I agree with you perfectly," finally asserted see James. "The man is not what he claims; ere's no farmer about him. That being ad-Jesse James. Jesse James. The man is not what he claims; there's no farmer about him. That being ad-mitted, the question arises, why should he lie about himself? There is not usually anything about this hamlet to invite a person to come with a lie on his lips-

"But there is now."
"Exactly. Well I think we are in for it.
Where is West Chase?"

"There he comes now. See him yourself, and I'll attend to my business."

West came in and was duly interviewed.

When the facts had been presented to him, he, When the facts had been presented to him, itse, too, was ready to believe there was danger in the air. Nearly all the members of the James Beyr hand, as well as West and Mullen, were in Briggs Bend. They were there awaiting the time when West would have his lawyer and his jawasit in hand so he could light Mullen's case out in court. Nothing had been seen of the enemy since they came there, but they had all oung looked for some manifestation from Carl ne and Anderson.

This was to be expected in a secret way if at all, for Briggs' Bend had its own peculiar repu-tation, and the officers could hardly expect the

Benders to fall into their arms.

Very few persons of the hamlet knew that their guests included the famous handits, for the leaders of the latter element had assumed a sort of disguise by dressing very plainly, and they mingled meekly with the people and lived their assumed character of quiet men of humble life.

So they were harbored day by day at West's request, and all had been peace in the hamlet. It was expected that the lawyer would soon be at hand to take charge of all and relieve the James Boys of their guardianship, but the law-jer had not come, and it was thought the agent from the detective had.

An attempt had been made to keep watch of Carl Greene, but after he found he had lost sight of the bandits, be disappeared suddenly and all als men with him.

Since then there had been nothing to do but to watch carefully.

"Have you any suggestion!" West now asked of Jesse

"Only that we must not lose sight of this hog buyer. If he's here as a spy, he is, of course, a sharp fellow who is dangerous. He must be seen buyer to, and with shrewdness to match his own. chances are that he is not alone in this section.

"Greene and his men may be hiding near.

" Perhaps they seek to abduct you and Frank."

"We will give them all they seek!" cried West, his face flushing. "Let us all stick together as we did in the past, and we can give a good ac-count of ourselves."

"Several things must be remembered, grave-ly answered Jesse. "If they had brought to this

vicinity all the men we had opposed to us before, nothing but a hot fight can pull us through. Next, one-third of our men are out of the hamlet now. They are supposed to be within call, but we don't know how that is, and don't know where to send for them."

West's face sobered.

"I had forgotten that," he confessed.

"Still it don't put us hopelessly in a hole. We have several men to rely upon, and I think that will be enough for all the calls upon our re-

We have the old coprage.

"I hope so.

"I am ready for all things."
"Let us hope there will be no severe tax upon

For the present, our plan is to watch Mr. Presently Jesse returned to the house, and he

and Frank agreed to take turns at watching the pretended hog buyer, and see that he did not leave the building unfollowed.

Miffin did not put them to any trouble for some

He remained close to the store and talked hog wisdom with zeal and enthusiasm. If he did not understand the true inwardness of hogs he had good luck in his efforts, for those of the loun good lock in his eitorts, for those of the founders who had been enthusiasts in hog lore all their lives were obliged to confess he was their match at talking about the quadrupeds.

As the evening waned Mr. Miffin spoke of going to bed, and the chance was duly given to

He retired and extinguished his light. Perhaps he was soon asleep after that -perhaps, but the bandit kings had their opinion.

Scouts were thrown out, and the utmost ef-

forts made to learn if any strangers were skulk-ing in the vicinity, but nothing was developed. Jesse and Frank took place in the store where they could watch unceasingly, but as they were in darkness there was nothing to tell of their occupation.

was past twelve o'clock when the slightest possible stir was heard in the hog buyer's room. It might have been the most simple of matters, but the James Boys became on the alert.
"It's coming!" predicted Frank.

" We'll see.

A door opened carefully.
"Poor fool?" muttered Jesse. "What does he think he is doing? He has mistaken his call-

Soft footsteps followed.

Soft tootsteps followed.

There could no longer be any doubt that the sounds came from the hog buyer's quarter, and the hand its made ready for action. The store was an annaually large and rambling structure, but they thought they were sure of the man's path, and they were directly in that path. If he

path, and they were directly in that path. If he came they were all prepared.

He did come. With the lightest of footsteps be crossed the floor and neared them. They remained quiet and let him pass. He headed for the stairs and went down with the same stealth. Jesse walked silently after.

Miffin reached the outer door, and laying hold of the key, turned it and sprang back the bolt. He opened the door.

Just then a hand fell upon his shoulder. " Going for a walk?"

Miffin made a great start and wheeled abruptly. He could see no more than the dark figure beside him, but that was enough to cause him

alarm. "Eh?" he muttered.

Going out?

" Is it my host?"

"Is it my host?"
"No, but it's another man. Going out."
"I was a bit faint, and I thought would take a breath of air. That's it—that's all."
"I will go with you."
But I I am not going out."
"Wuy not? The night is fine. Why shouldn't wo go for a ramble? We may meet some logs." we go for a ramble: we may meet some nogs.

Mr. Miffin would have been stupid not to see that there was a good deal of saicasm in the talk of this man. He tried in vain to make out

what he looked like. "All I want is to get over this faintness," he persisted. "Just a moment here, and then I shall be myself again."

"Who are you when you're yourself?"

"I think my question was plan."

"I do not care to bother with a fellow who talks nonsense," declared the hog merchant, trying to hide his uneasiness under a thin veil of resentment. "I'll go to my room."

trying to inter me attractive resentment. "I'll go to my room."
"Very well. Pleasant dreams!"
Miffin did not delgan to reply, and he mounted the stairs with quick steps for a faint man and goan digappeared in his own room.

Jesse had learned enough to settle Mr. Miffln's Josse had learned enough to settle Mr. Millin's position in his mind. He had seen keen disappointment and agitation in the fellow's man-mind that Millin was juez what he tall been marked out to be—a spy for some of their foes. "Carry the news to Jim Cuamins and the boys," Jesse said to Frank. "Bid them be on the watch."

Frank went, but at the house all settled down to its old condition. Millin did not make another move, although he was given all the chances in the world.

Two o'clock came.

The James Boys were still lying in a quiet but watchful state.

Do you smell anything unusual?" Frank asked I had not noticed it."

"Try your nostrils.

Jesse was doing so, and he suddenly remarked:
"There is an odor like something burning."
"So I think."

"It may be a fire in some stove—"
The bandit paused. He did not like his own explanation, and he could not see why a legitimate fire at that hour should be big enough to make an odor like the one discovered.

They waited a few moments longer, but the odor seemed to increase, and their uneasiness

grew with it.

ew with it.
"This must be looked to," finally remarked
sse. "It strikes me it comes from the lower
rt of the building. The store may be on fire,
"We't any part of the building. The store may and it is our duty to know how it is. I'll see to it."

He went down the back stairs as far as the door at the foot thereof, and then pushed the latter open. The moment he did this he knew where the fire was.

Smoke and flame met him with a rush.

The store was, indeed, on fire, and it was so far advanced as to furnish an element of hyelies. concern and danger. Quickly he closed the door and retreated. A word to Frank brought him to the scene, and then, while the latter scuried away to warn the merchant, Jesse went to fight the flames. He saw where the chief trouble lay, and gave

He saw where the chief trouble my, and gave his attention to it with zeal. There was an abundance of water at hand, and with this he began to dash bucket after bucket upon the fire, which was all centered, thus far, in a pile of

stuff at one point.

Before he had gone far he was joined by Frank and the merchant, and the combined efforts of the three made a mark.

The flames lessened

In a few moments there was no longer danger, and they ceased operations to let the rest die out naturally. " How do you account for this!" asked Frank.

abruptly.
"The fire seems mysterious," admitted the

It wouldn't to me, if we hadn't had your

"It wouldn't to me, if we hadn't had your hog-buyer all the while under watch. As it is, I am not so certain, but of one thing be sure—this was an incendiary fire." It look at the stuff it had to feed upon. All is piled up together; the work of human hands, and brought about by the unousetionable purpose of setting the build. the unquestionable purpose of setting the bullding on fire. Some one has tried to burn you out."
"Who could it have been?"

Who could it have been!"

"The outer door is locked!"

" Yes. "Could any one have been in here when you locked up?"

"I suppose it might have been done.

Then rely upon it, it was done. The motive is not so clear, but you will remember you have

a most ocear, out you will remember you have a guest up-stairs who is not to be trusted on."

"Yes, and he should be looked to at once."

exclaimed Frank. "We are losing time here; let's look up our man and see if he is still with us. We have been neelectful. What may he not be doing this minute?"

The suggestion was enough to send all up the stairs in baste.
Listening at the door of Miffin's room they

"Several horsemen are outside the house!"

CHAPTER XX.

THE STRUGGLE IN THE STREET.
JESSE JAMES hastened to the window. The horsemen were plainly visible, all drawn up in a group.
"They are not our followers,"

" No."

"Their gaze is on this building."

" So it is "By Jove! I reckon we are in for it."

"Who can they be!" asked the merchant.
"Who should they be but the foes we have been expecting?"

"Thunder! and where are your own men?"
"You have way, you may rely upon it."
"These fellows are waiting for the lire, peraps," said Frank. "They will wait some time r it." haps.

for it." The riders looked grim and uncanny. Their silence was suggestive of evil plots and secret work, and the James Boys did not doubt that they were there with just the intention ascribed to them. The movement agunst the band had bagun once more, and begun in earnest, unless

negan once more, and organ in enters, duess signs went for nothing. "They now gaze at the lower door," added Frank, suddenly. "Why? Cau it be the fire-setter is still there and now is opening the door

to them?

The question was enough to send Jesse down the steps with quick but silent steps. He bounded into the store, and though there was no light burning he had no difficulty in discovering a dark figure close to the door. He sprung ard and seized the unknown in a tirm

As he did so he was impressed with the fact that he held a remarkably slight figure. "What's this?" he demanded.

"What's this?" he demanded.
The prisoner struggled desperately but vainly.
"You were unclosing the door. Why?"
There was no reply, and, when Jesse had made sure the door was not unlocked, he dragged his captive back to the rare of the place. It seemed to be a boy, and of such slight form they creating that point, he was self-or and bore him.

up the stairs without any effort.

This brought them both into the strong light of an inner room, and he held his prize out to get a goed look. His first idea was that he had, in-deed, secured a treacherous boy, but a familiarty of the face suidenly dawn upon him.

"Myra Rossmorel" he exclaimed.
Despite the male attire he had correctly named the prisoner.

the prisoner.

She stood panting in his grasp, not so much from breathlesaness, he wisely suspected, as from anger and chagrin.

Old friends are always welcome!" he laugh-

"Oh, I could kill you!" the girl hissed.

" Don't! " I hate you-I hate you!"

"Melancholy fact, if true."
"Take your hands off from me!"
"Don't be in haste. What are you doing

here? Seeking your ruin, Jesse James?" she flash-

ed. How well are you succeeding?" the bandit

coolly asked.
"Oh! if I had a knife!"

" Then you would do me up!" calmly suggest-

I would kill you!"

"You said something of the sort before. Pray, why do you feel that way? What have I ever done to excite such severe emotions in your gentle womanly mind? Your sex are so amiable

"Enough! Do not seek to degrade me.

"If there has been any degrading done it was your own work. I had no share in it; I have none now. Still, it strikes me you are pretty well on the road to degradation. You have evil advisers, I am afraid."

" f hate you!"

" Never mind; you will outgrow it." "Never mind; you will out out to the Myra burst into tears. She was not proof against the mingling of disappointment and ridicule. Jesse let her weep for awhile; then he came to business again.

"Why were you going to undo the door?"

There was no reply.
"And why did you set fire to the building?"

Only silence.

You are bound to keep bad company, alv observed the bandit. "Lawyer Andersternly observed the bandit.

sternly observed the bandit. "Lawyer Anderson and his zong seem to have some strong hold upon you. My advice is that you give up such company and act like a decent woman. You have brains—why can't you have more?" Braing this conversation Frank had slipped not the room from which they could see outside.

He now returned.

The gang outside are trying to get into the

store," he announced.
"Tired of waiting for their allies, sh? Well,
we will tire them still more. Take a revolver and
send them about their business. Then, if we are

to have a row, is may as well come now as

This was in keeping with Frank's desires, and he made his way back to the window, which be had already raised cautiously. He could now overhear part of their talk.

"Something surely is wrong, and we may as well proceed to action at once. They may have been found out, and perhaps we are even now in danger ourselves.

"We ought to have got here sooner."
"We didn't, and that's all there is to it.

do something at once; we can't afford to delay we may be under watch." You are!"

Frank uttered the words from the window, and then he leaned out and distinctly added: "Get out of here!"

Several faces were turned upward, but no re-

ply came.

"If you don't leave, I shall open fire on you and shoot the lot!" Somebody managed to muster up power of

speech.

"Say, who are you?"
"A dead shot."

"Do you own this building?"

"Do you own this ponding?"
"I do—lo-night."
"We want to buy some supplies—"
"I keep only lead, but you will get this right from my revolver if you don't get out!"
"Hang me, if I don't believe it is Frank James!" exclaimed one of the strangers.

"It is, sure. Call the men!"

A whistle rang out on the air.

Frank saw it would be no use to try and pro-

reads saw in would be no use to by and pro-ceed secretly any longer, and be uttered a call to Jesse and then took as good nim as the cir-cumstances would admit and sent a shot into the body of horsemen. This he proceeded to follow with others, but he was not alone.

At a word of command the whole party suddenly turned their own weapons upward and

lead flew in a shower. Crack!

Crack!

The glass was shivered to atoms over Frank's

A bullet grazed his neck.
"Beat in the door!" shouted the leader of the

unknowns. All leaped from their horses except one man, and from the way he acted it was eafe to assume he had not been left in condition by Frank's shot to do anything of the sort.

shot to do anything of the sort.
The door was fereely attacked.
Up the street came the sound of rapid footstrokes, and toward the store other riders came
at hot speed. It was clear the fight was on, but had left the prisoners to the merchant, and re

'Give them your compliments!" Frank directed.

Jesse leaned out and fired into the crowd. Like all the firing before it was a work where accurate marksmanship was out of the question. but he evidently fired too well for the wishes of the foe. They broke away from the door and got out of revolver-shot in haste.

Several riders came up at a gallop.

One of the late runners raised his voice londly:

" Riddle that house."

"Riddle that house,"
The meaning was plain, and a volley was sent
toward the point indicated. Frank and Jesse
remained untouched, as they had flung themselves on the floor in time.
"We are in for it again," commented the lat-

ter. "Yes."

"I see nothing of our own followers."
"They will not desert us."

"Well I should say not.

"Tell the store-keeper to bring all the rifles be has. We may have to light alone for awhile."

The merchant appeared, well laden with the articles required.

"I am with you," he announced, "Let's make it hot for them."

His manner was very cheerful for that of a dispenser of dry goods and molasses, but the matter had fired his blood with the zeaf of youth. The foe began to form.

"They are going to make a rush."
"I believe you are right."

"Well, we are here to receive them."

"Need, we are nere to receive them."

The rash came. Evidently relying on the weight of numbers, the opposing party away.

CHAPTER XXI.

THE DAY RESORT.

THE LAST RESORT.

THE DAY ROSENT.

THE DAY ROSENT.

THE DAY ROSENT.

the main body reached the house and threw

themselves against the door, or the shuttered windows of the lower story.

Thunder! but if they get in won't there be musicff quott the merchant. "We are a bit too weak for real fun, but we will see them all We couldn't back out if we would.

The James Boys looked anxiously for their

They knew very well that if it came to a fight they would not be able to resist such odds, and even courage has its element of prudence and common sense.

But they were not to be all alone. was cracking under the force of the attack upon it, but now there arose a new sound from down the street—a cheer, a ringing sound of encouragement; and the strained eyes of the James Boys caught sight of other riders speeding to ward the spot.

The cheer was returned, and there could be no doubt but the wild horsemen of Missouri would

find their way.

Again the cheer, and this time it was heard by hesiegers

They saw they had more than a few hived-up men to deal with, and some of them wavered perceptibly. But the voices of leaders rose to instill firmness anew, and no one left his post.

"Face the other way and receive them "Face the other way and receive them:
So the order was given, and the besiegers
turned about. Foe faced foe, and the outcome
aboody could tell. The band had the advantage
of their headlong dash, but the enemy was 83 far their superior in numbers that the chances seemed far in favor of the latter.

"Hurrah for the James Boys!"
This had been the cry of the band, but as they came nearer it was lost in a series of wild yells intended to intimidate the enemy, and there no doubt that they succeeded in a measure. Crack-crack!

It was something more than shouting now, for the band had come near-enough to make it plans that somebody was to get in the first blow soon, and they did not intend to give this advantage to the foe.

Crack-crack-crack!

Urack—crack— Then in a halistorm of bullets from both sides, all sent with the haste of such a crisis, and by no means all of any effect, the collision followed: With ringing cheers the bandits flung their weight aganst the solid body before them, and the scene became one indescribable in its char-

acter. Jesse and Frank did not miss the opportunity thus afforded, and they hastened down and join-

ed the others. There was work for all, and they plunged into

"Down with the invaders!" was the cry.
"Death to the outlaws!" retorted the be-

siegers.

And all gave blow after blow with the ready

zeal of those skilled in such work.

From the first the James Boys noticed how

small the force was at their command, and they looked anxiously down the street for some sign that reinforcements were coming. Where the that reinforcements were coming. Where the absent members of their band were they did not know, but they hoped they were near enough so the sound of firing would bring them to the aid of their imperiled comrades.

The help did not come.

That the enemy had made a great effort to mass their force was apparent, and the numbers against the defenders were more and more ob-servable. It was the old style episodes over again, and the bandits had to deal with more than any ordinary party could have stood for any length of time.

It began to tell on even the band.
Slowly they were driven back from the position they would have held. Frank sought Jesse's

"We are fighting at a loss," he hurriedly said. " Yes.

"What can we do?"

Jesse looked back at the store.
"Would we be any better off in there?" "We should be free from their builets."
"Yes, and we shall be cut down one by one if

estay here."
"Sound the word and let 11 get to cover and

make a fort of it.

make a lort of it."
The order ran through the ranks of the bandits, and all responded promptly. One moment the foe had them at their faces; the next, they were getting away with speed and skill.

in a few moments the bandits were all in the store, and the fight was over for the time. Would the smaller party be able to hold the refuge they had chosen?

First of all they proceeded to make it as near impregnable as their means would allow. The big door was barricaded in short order, and then each man took his rifle and prepared for

The surprise of the movement had prevented the assailants from following quickly enough to to do any harm, but when the truth was realized the leaders sent them to the attack again.

It was a rash movement, for the attack lacked all system, and at almost the first fire they broke

all system, and at almost the first lire they broke and fled.

A lull ensued, during which both parties had chance to think and plan.

The bandits had been obliged to abandon their horses, but they did not give this serious thought. The animals were not likely to be lost. if their masters were saved, and would no doubt

be on hand when wanted.

The besieged settled down to await the coming of friend or fos. Unless all hopes were based on on triend or roe. Onless all nopes were based on nothing, the missing baudits must soon appear, and when they did the matter would be fought out. The James Boys had faith to believe they could overmatch anything opposed to them under such circumstances. The only question could overmatch anything opposed to the school of the such circumstances. The only question was, would they come in time? "We could hold this place until they have a fair show to arrive," and desse, as he and Frank considered the matter, but if they are at Fonds it is all the such that it is a sense of the such that it is a sense."

"I have been wondering if they have been de-

coyed away.

"By Jove, there is something in that!"

"If that is it, we are in a lix, truly."

"A very bad one, for we have not the chance to run that we had on the former occasion."

"We should have guarded against this, and cautioned the boys not to be hoaxed by the foe. But it's too late to think of that now.

Jim Cummins approached.
"A man is coming outside under a flag of truce He evidently wants to come the talking

We'll see him. I want to be sure who is run-

ning this scheme."

By the time the James Boys reached the window the man was as near as he need to come,

and there he stood under his flag of truce.
"Hello!" he shouted. "Carl Greene!" Frank exclaimed. "Talk with

him; I don't want to."

Jesse made due answer.

Jam here to demand the surrender of this house," added Greene. "You see we are here is such numbers that it would be folly to resist. ns, and now the best thing you can do is to yield at once, and not arouse the temper of my followers

Disinterested advice, surely! What do you want of ne?"
"I think you know me?"
"I think we do."

Jesse answered dryly, but the sarcasm of the rejoinder was unbeeded,

rejoinder was unheeded,
"I demand the surrender of all here in the name of the law. In the past you have had wonderful luck in escaping your just deserts, but this will be the case no longer. All has been planned this time so that there is not one loop-hole for your escape. You may as well remember thus, and yield before any more blood member thus, and yield before any more blood. has been shed."

You seem to have it all planned for us.

"I am sure of my grip this time.

"And you think you have us?"

"I know it."

"One thing remains undone."
"What is that?"

" To take us."

"Will you be mad enough to resist?"
"Try us and see. We shall shoot every man who comes near our fort. You must be very unsophisticated to suppose you can work upon or fears. The only way to deal with us is to fight. I give you another chance."

" It is not necessary.

"We will hold off for half an hour. If you have come to your senses by that time, we can save some lives. If you remain obstinate, you will be considered merely as brutes and dealt with accordingly."

Carl turned and walked away, followed by a loud shout of deflance from the bandits. They had heard all, and not one of the party was inclined to accept the doubtful mercy offered by the detective.

Now we're in for It, and may the gang work r will as soon as they see lit!" cried Jim

Cummins, and the defiance was an echo of the thoughts of all.

It was a serious question to consider how long they could hold the impromptu fort. It had no especial element of strength, but their rifles counted for much. Right there lay their strength.

Carl evidently meant to impress them with a show of his powers. His men, many of whom were fellows of the roughest kind of life, began to ride back and forth in a wild and dashing way which would have done credit to cowboys, and they sent out yells of derision and taunting shouts which they intended as reflections on the courage of the defenders.

Happily, the latter had seen too much of life to be moved in the least by such cheap exhibi-

Presently the detective appeared and announced that the thirty minutes had expired.
He expected to get some answer, but none came. Not one of the bund deigned to make

reply.

Carl retired, and the next move came. self-supposed wild riders had been aspiring to show off, and they now dashed past the fort at snow on, and they now disside place the birds, and it is good. As they went, two or three abreast, they discharged their revolvers at the refuge of the besieged, but even this provoked no notice. They were waiting until the decisive time for their share and not for cheap exhibitions.

The wild riders retired and there was another place. It was not hard to survive what, would

name. It was not hard to surmise what would follow, and the result was in keeping with their expectations.

There was a stir around the " fort," and then out of the shadows rushed a line of men who speeded toward the besieged with the utmost of exertion in every step—well did they know the danger of every moment passed where the de-fenders could get at them with their rifles. Jesse James had his followers well under con-

"Ready!"

A murmur ran along the line.
"Aim!"

A whisper of attention. "Fire!"

The rifles spoke, and though there was not the best of chance for execution there could be no doubt that there would be a good account ren-

But the advance was not checked, and the detective's men reached the door and again flung themselves against the barricaded obstacle.

It was not a weak point, if they had but known it, for the resources of the place had been drawn upon heavily to make it secure, but the attempt was kept up until it became clear to all that they were throwing everything away in a vain attemnt

They broke and fled.

Then arose loud and angry yells. Greene had not expected the retreat, and though be was far from satisfied with the way matters were going, he was maddened by the way all took to in

glorious flight.

He talked in vain; the retreat was on, and no-body was more pleased thereat than the bestegers.
The defenders laughed and shook hands.

There was not much to show for the victory, except that the coast was for the time clear, but that was the one thing most important in their estimation, and they could afford to exult over

eatimation, and they could afford to exult over such a well earned gain.

For a time they could hear the voice of the detective, but it finally became quiet.

Another scheme is on." remarked Frank.

Yes. What can it be?

"I don't know. I fail to see how they are to get at us except by direct action. Still, they may study out something.

A man was to be seen crawling off from the scene of still.

scene of strife.

scene of strife.
One of the bandits raised his rife.
'No," Jusse directed. 'He is in bad company, but I'll be sworn be is more sorry for it than we can be. Let him go."
The man crawled on and disappeared.
Frank descended to the lower floor to see how

the force there was getting on.

the torce there was getting on.

"All is lovely," was the report. "Keep your section clear, and we will look out for ours."

"Singular how the odor of that fire which the girl set still lingers. Do you notice it?"

"No."

"It is very plain to me."
"Yes." added another man, "and the smoke is still curling up."

"Where!"
Frank asked the question with a start.

" Yonder!"

"By heavens! we are on fire again!"
Frank bounded toward the corner of the room

where the smoke was to be seen.

It was curling up through the floor, and the

inference was easily drawn.
"On fire below!" added Frank. "Quick—tear

up the boards! If it gets much headway in this dry old ark we are gone!"

A pick was secured, and they used it with

The floor did not come up as easily as was to he expected, but one board was finally torn

When this was done the result was most alarm

A sheet of flame rolled up to meet them.
All below seemed to be a well of fire,
"The store is doomed!"
So cried one of the bandits, and the prophecy
found echo in the minds of all there.

But Frank bravely exclaimed:
"Water! Bring it by the barrel. We must
put this blaze out!"

Every man hustled to get a pail and do his share, but before they could get to the gap in the floor, the uselessness of the endeavor occurred to Frank

Before they had made the discovery, the flames had crept all along beneath the boards, and it was of no avail to try and head off such a rolling

Frank harriedly replaced the board. which arrivedly replaced the board.

If we may as well attop right here. The store is gone, and the solone right here. The store is gone, and the solone right here. If the better, we shall only get into worse difficult if we linger and try to light it out. The follow whom we saw crawling away was the one who did this, and his burt was bogus. No doubt he has reported to his superior, and all are now waiting to see what the result will be. Should we wait until they too can see the fames, we shall merely have to encounter them the more on their guard."

The last words were said as he was burrying up the stairs, and he sought the other leaders at

up the stairs, and he sought the other lenders a

All had faith in his judgment, and when he said the store was gone they accepted the fact

What's to be done?" "We must cut our way through."
"It's the one hope."

"Get all ready."
Such was the drift of conversation, and the

last order was carried out without delay. In a very short time all was ready for the critical move. Little was said about it, but those who knew best were silent simply because they could say nothing that was hopeful.

To run the gantlet there was a matter which even the boldest of them did not covet. And there was no sign of the desired reinforcements,

They gathered at the rear of the store, a small but resolute band, and in the midst of all Mulles was placed. The prisoners they could do nothing with, so they were left to their own de-

"Ready!" Jesse asked.
"Ali ready!" was the general response.

CHAPTER XXII

"THROW OPEN the door!" Jesse James gave the order, and the barrier

swung oack.

Off at one side they had been able to distingish the brosse left when they entered the misnamed fort. To reach them; to mount if they could; to fight their way through the obstacles that might intervene—this was the order of the

night.
The dash was made.

The dash was made.

Perhaps it was wholly unexpected; in any case, some considerable gain was made before the alarm was given. When the besigners did see them, the storm broke forth.

A roar of many voices rose, and the enemy started up at all points where they chanced to be. What a rare chance they had to gobble the West Chase and certain other men had been selected to give special attention to Mullen, but

west Chase and caram other men man been selected to give special attention to Mullen, but it fell to the James Boys themselves, with Jim Cummins and the boldest spirits of the number, to stem the tide of retreat until the mounting could be done.

could be done.

It was a gigantic task, but they had no fear to weaken their courage. When the foe came rashing toward them they gave them shot after shot, and the welcome was one too warm by far.

The advance was, in a measure, checked, and it became more of a general light than a rout.

Inch by inch the rear guard stubbornly retreated, until a backward look showed that the foremost of the party had gained the horses and mounted. Then Jesse gave the word new, and all suddenly turned and fiew towards the same

It was the labor of but a moment for such men to gain the saddle. It was de then they were ready for the next move. It was done, and

According to directions, those who had gone first were already hastening out of harm's way. The James Boys and their nearest follow-

ers took the same path. It was not to be an easy retreat,

Mounted foes were speeding after them, and a volley of shot whistled along the fugitives' way. The voice of the detective was heard urging his party on.

If the road was only clear! That was the chief thought of the band.

That was the chief thought of the vanu.
With an open course they had no fear but
their horses would take them out of harm's way,

their horses would take them out of harm's way, but there were great problems yet to face. It would be strange if nothing occurred 12 prevent the retreat thus happily begon.

"I have half a mind to try them a fight as it as," muttered Jesse.

"You forget the old man we have to guard."
"True, true! Would we were alone, or that the band was all together. Then we would show them. I don't believe it would take much to put these fellows to flight."
"Look!"

" Look!"

The exclamation came from Jim Cummins. He pointed down the course they were to take.

"Just what I feared!"

In the path of the fugitives other men had anddenly appeared—a force large enough to awaken every possible alarm.

The retreat was can off unless they could ride

through the obstruction.
"Ou!" cried Jesse James, "We must go
through at all bazards!"
"Ou!"

Each rider took up the cry, and as one man they dashed forward to the help of West Chase

and his companions.

"On!" thundered Jesse. "Stop not! It's life or death now. Go through or die in the trying."

Mullen turned a pale lace toward the speaker.

The sound of his voice suggested the one chance, the one hope left.

To the front went the bandits with their horses at fall speed. No matter, then, what was in the rear—it was to cut through or lose all. Revolvers in band they swept to the charge. Discordant yells arose from the rear to meet

to them, and the sound of weapons seemed only an accompaniment to the sterner work which an accompaniment to the sterner work which was theirs. The two forces met with a shock, and the hand went through without trouble. But the foe was still there, and the two halves were ready to unite, while from the other party shouts of encouragement were followed by their head-

long rush to the scene.
But now a new sound rises.

From beyond the fleeing bandits come cheers which have no origin from detective followers, and the eyes of the figitives are turned to that quarter. The sight they see electrifies them.

The missing members of the band are at

The longed-for reinforcements are at last in sight. " Hurrah!"

" Hurrab!"

Cheer answers cheer, and the command of

Jesse James foats out on the air:
"Turn about! We are going to do our part of
the whipping now. Turn about!"
Welcome order! And at its sound the bandits
do rein in their fast-going horses. On come the
rascue party, and all unite at just the right point.

" All charge!"

So commands Jesse as he sees his men in form, and the word is but given when it is obeyed. Down upon the detective's force flash the gallant riders, and the carious spectacle is presented of the rival forces meeting at full

speed.
All see what a shock it will be, and there is a
manifest wavering of the enemy. Now the bandits are united and on the offensive, it is remembered what their reputation is for reckless
bravery and hard fighting. The detectives men
must taste this quality under different circum-

stances, and only the voice of the detective

keeps them in line.

Heralded by bullets the shock comes.

The bandits are like a resistless wave, and not one shrinks from the test of his courage.

the goes in to win or die, while the half-hearted enemy has a very different feeling.

Through the hostile ranks go the wild riders, and the work is done. It needs but that one colision to tell the foe they have met their superiors, and like craveos they turn and fee.

ofs, and the clareds and the front is one figure hich wavers not, and with fruntic voice he which wavers not, and with manusc voice me tries to keep his men steady. It is Anderson, game to the last. Carl Greene, superb as his courage is, has seen the folly of fighting there and has gone with the rest, but the plotting lawyer will not give way an inch.
Well does he know that if he does not get Mul-

len now he will lose his case forever.

There are men there who have their grudge

There are men there who have their grunge to settle with the lawyer, and they seek his side with no kind intention. But now another figure hurries to the spot—a figure clothed like a boy, but one easily recognizable as that of Myra Rossmore.

She sees Anderson's peril and with the spirit of an Amazon she seeks to protect the man from

of an Amazon size seeks to protect the man from whom comes her daily wages in hard cash. She raises a revolver and fires at Anderson's fees. There is a crack and a man falls. One of the bandits! No, for her aim has been wretch-ed and it is Anderson who receives the bullet. He drops his own revolver, reels and falls help-

" Dead!" mutters Jesse James

It was true. Anderson was hit in a vital part, and it is doubtful if he ever realized that he was hit at all, so quickly did the fatal shot do its

Myra stood like one dazed, and Jesse rode hastily to her side.

"Are you pleased with your deed!" he asked,

She coked up, but, contrary to the bandit's expectations, made no hostle movement. She seemed to be dazed still, and there was a wild light in her eyes which made Jesse soften a little.
"Woman" he added, "you had better go

"Woman," he added, "you had better go your way. We don't want to do you actual harm, and this we shall do if you don't leave us alone. Here, Hobbs Kerry, escort her away, and let us see no more of her."

The bandit obeyed, and Myra did not rebel in the least. She soon recovered her nerve, and the least. Sine soon recovered net derve, and realized that the place was not one of safety for her after killing Anderson, and she made haste to get away, and paused not until she reached St. Louis.

Although Carl was driven back for the time Attough Car was driven back for the filler that in desire to remain and let him inaugurate a new campaign, and they prepared to go. Anderson's body lay where it was at last sight. Some of the band wished to look up Miffin and have revenge on him, but Jesse cared not for it.

Bidding farewell to the men of the Bend who fought with them on the occasion, the bandits took their departure, with West and Mullen still ith them, after making good to the merchant

all he had lost by the fire.

As far as was known there was now no one to seek to prove Mallen of unsound mind, and West seek to prove amplen of unconductation, and west decided to take bim to St. Louis and see the best of legal helpers there. In pursuance of this plan he and the old gentleman separated from their allies as soon as was prudent, and went on alone.

Now, that Anderson was dead, good friends were found for the rich man, and in two months he was living at his old home, with nobody to molest him. The James Boys and their party, being rid of

all encumbrances, now pursued their own course alone. They made good time for awhile, but were agreeably surprised in seeing nothing more of Carl.

It was two days later when Jesse suddenly broached a new idea.
"Frank," said he, "our horses are about worn
out."

Yes."

"What are we to do?"

"What are we to do:"
"We might make an exchange, with or without the knowledge of those with whom we swap."
"I have another plan."
"What?"

" Sell our horses."

" What then?"

"Go to a place of safety on the cars."
"Do you want to die?"
"Not yet."

"Then why risk our lives on a train?"

"I have been considering the line of rail we would naturally use, the probability of meeting those who know us, and all such things. My advice is that we try it by rail."

"Why not?" asked Jack Keene.
"It has not been our way to risk it on trains when we could keep to our horses," persisted Frank.

"All the safer for us."
" Wait until we are discovered and then see that you will eay."

The discussion was fairly started, and it was kept up until Frank yielded to the wishes of the majority and the plan was decided upon. They were nearing a town, and they paused just out-side until Jesse could go forward and see what their chances were. He came back smiling and

"Just time to get supper, sell our horses and take the eight o'clock train," he observed, "Will the animals sell readily?" "Yes, for I saw there was a horse dealer there.

A couple of us can go to him alone and soon close out. Then we will go where are our fa-vorite steeds are and start anew." Is the train an express?

"Yes."
"Likely to be safe?"

" For us, yes."
"Will it be dangerous for anybody!"
"It will,"
"Why!"

"Because we are going to rob it."

"Jesse, do you mean it?"

"I certainly do."

"Yertainy do."
"Will it repay us?"
"Ilearned that a banker was going to send a large sum of money by the train. But for that I should not have dreamed of attacking it."
"Jesse, you are a trump!" cried Jack Keene,

"If we can sack the train it will be a fit wind-up for the campaign we have been on. Carl has made it a dash for life or death with us, and now we want to be heard from ourselves There was a murmur of approval.

"Cole Younger, you and Ed McMillan may take the job of selling the horses. The rest of us will go to the hotel, and you may meet us there," said Jesse.

The plan was adopted, and when the bandits sat down to eat they had done all but start on eir journey.

their journey. Wishing not to be too conspicuous at the depot, they kept back so as to have just time to get their tickets. They happened to be near the banker's office, and they saw a team drive up there. Soon a man came out, "Look!" directed Cole. "He carries a box." "Yes, and it is full of greenbacks, sure." "That is the treasure." "Why and take it now?"

Jack Keene asked the question eagerly, but see brought him out of his rash mood.

"You lorget that the horses are sold, and That torget that the notees are 8000, and that we must now go on the train anybow."

'So I did. Well, if we go, we go with the treasure, by thunder! And it shall be ours before the day dawns!"

> CHAPTER XXIII. TROUBLE IN THE EXPRESS CAR.

TROUBLE IN THE EXPRESS CAR.

THE man with the box entered the carriage and was driven away toward the depot.

Two men, citizens, paused near the outlaws and themselves watched. "Old Nettleton is sending off his gold," said

"Do you suppose he enjoys it?"
"He seems to."

"If he does, he must be thick-skinned, for he "The coes, he must no think-estimate, for he must know he has the reputation of being the richest and the meanest man in this county."
"What does he care? He has been playing dice with the Evil One all his life, with his soul

as the wager. They passed on, and the bandits walked to the

station When the train came, they saw the box placed

in the express car.

"If we were not late," remarked Jack Keene,

"we might put our label on it now—it's sure to

Smiling with satisfaction, they secured their

tickets and entered the smoking car.

The car was pretty well illed, the men seeming to be farmers with their best clothes on.

to be farmers with their best clothes on.

The meaning of this soon appeared, for their
conversation revealed that they had been to the
state convention, which had nominated the candidates of their party for the offices of governor
and the lower places on the tricke.

Some were jubilant and others downcast, and

the reason for this was made known at the s

- "Great ticket!" declared one, "and sure to
- sweep the State."
 " It will be defeated " declared another man
 - " Defeated!"
 - " So I said."
 - "Then you're crazy
 - "Wait until election, an' see, by gosh!"
 Darn it, you are clean off your base."
 Jones ought ter have been nominated."
 - " Bah! he ain't no use alongside Smith.
 - He's a popular man

 - "Then why wa'n't he nominated?"
 "Because Smith bought up his votes."
- " I say Smith bought you fellers up in conven
- "What! Am I ter let a sore-head talk ter m like this! Wall, I reckon not. Bought up? Sab you're a liar, you be." "Me a liar!"

 - "The man who says so has got ter lick me o
- be licked be licked.

 And with this the disciple of Jones 'ell upor the admirer of Smith with malice aforethough and his lists, and proceeded to see how they could settle one phase of the nomination outside

the convention, and on the air rose discordan yells and howls as the rival politicians clawed like old women and struck like boys in their zea tike old women and struck like boys in their zeal to avenge their supplesed wrongs, but, though they got a good deal 'mussed and solied in the fight, but little damage was done.

When they were out of breath they stopped but each promptly challenged the other to efficit a gegular duel when they reached home, and supplements the war before the state of th

a regular duel when they reactive nound, and been thing in the way of challenge was accepted frompily. Enough blood was spilled in imagination to make the car into a lake.

Now, this was not at trivial as it seemed.

"This takes attention away from us, Jesse,"

said Frank.

said Frank.
"Nothing could be better," agreed Jesse.
"As long as they squdbble they will think only of themselves, and as the train is probably ful of them, we shall have just the freedom from scrutiny that we want."

scruting that we want. They did have. Men of the same party go bravely to the poils and vote as one on election day, but this happens several weeks after cominations have been made. From a convention they depart very sore at heart, and full of diagnostic transfer and the second heart they have they have the second heart the second heart they have the second heart they h pointment because each does not have his far te in nomination.

The wrath of these old farmers was new both valuable to the bandits and highly amusing as

The train rolled on with the quarrel still under way, and the James Boys saw nothing that need

trouble them. "When do we go for the treasure, Jesse?"

when do we go for the FPRNNE. TERM asked Jack Kenne. Anoly.

"Beyond Peliville we have a run of diry mile seyond Peliville we have a run of diry mile without a step. It is what we wan." When we get under way in something every direction on through the first rolled the train, and On through the first rolled the scene of lett did they steady approached the scene of lett did they steady approached the scene of letting they letter as a resulting of self with contents, but there was nebody worthy of suspicion to be seen.

entered, out there was nothing worth of susti-cione to be seen.

"I believe it a sale train," and Jesse.

"I believe it a sale train," and Jesse.

"Looks so, "admitted trains."

"How are we going to arrange it."

"I have not thought out the advict.

"I we could make use of some truth to get a few of the sale of the

"Of course there is a safe in there."

"Could we make a pretense of wishing to deposit something with them and thus enter? Perhaps somebody has tried the dodge on

this road before."

"No."

in the I will do it.

His plan was not changed by subsequent discussion, and, as they passed safely one of full withe. Lesse rose and sought the express car. The road was not concluded on the strict plan of larger once in some sections, and when its triple the door and found it locked, he had no trouble in getting on answer to his knock. A messen ger appeared and messapiconally inquired. "What is wanted?"

The hands kind had forcotten that he had on

"What is wanted?"

The bandit king had forgotten that he had on
the clothes of a farmer, and be replied in qua-

lect Say, mister, hev you any place whar you could put a satchel o' mine over night?

- "Why do you want to get rid of it?"
 "Wal, that is things in it I don't like ter trust
 while I sleep, an' I thought mebbe you had a box
- or suthin' you could put it in."
- "Is that one o' them iron things they keep in
- ornly.

 "Yes," answered the messenger, amiliag.

 "Yes, and the messenger of gettin' it locked so you can't open it yerself, is that?'

 "No," and the messenger was more amused

- nan ever.
 "Then I'll bring it in an' let ye lock it up.
 You'll let me see the thing afore you turn the
 key on it, won't ye?"
 "Yes, all right. We won't steal your be-
- longings."
 Now, if the messenger had not been less smart

than he thought himself he would not have let the supposed farmer into the cur. It was against orders, but the messenger thought he and his companion might have some amusement with the greenborn and no harm come of it.

Josse went back, but soon returned with Frank by his side.

"Mister, my brother says you may lose the key to that tarral iron thing," he said, with a show of nervousness.

the messenger had to laugh. Jesse and Frank entered v Jesse and Frank-entered very promptly, and then stood around with wide open staring eyes. "Goshi you've got a nice place hyar, mister!"

remarked Frank. "Yes. When we took this job." explained

this very witty messenger, "we told the Presi-dent of the United States we would not touch the job unless things were done just to please

"Do tel!" exclaimed Jesse.

"Yes, we did that."
"I wouldn't hev dared ter say that to him. "I wouldn't hev duren ter may that to man, but I suppose public men like you an' the pres-ident is more free with each other."
"That is just it."
The facctious messenger was well aware that

it was against his orders to open the safe for the it was against mis orders to open the sate for the inspection of the farmer, or any other stranger, but he now thought it safe. He did open it, and the James Boys easily distinguished the package which had been put in from the banker's

- That's a great place," observed Jesse.
- " What ye get in there?"
- "Oh! treasures like your grip-sack."
 "Let me look at them." "Hardly, my friend; that is out of your province. Look, but touch not, handle not."
 "Mister, can I ask a favor o' you?"
- "Give me all that is in that safe.
- Meek and modest was the manner of the ban-dit, If not his request, and the messenger still

dit, if not his requess, and the messenger still saw nothing but a joke.

"Hat ha! You are a witty fellow. Well, call around some other time and I may pessibly do

" I want the things now."

"Ah! Perhaps you would also like the moon

"Ah! Perhaps you would also like the moon and the tun?"

"No," replied the bandst, with a change of voice, "but I want the contents of that safe, and I am going to have it. Hands up?"
Suddenly be presented a revolver to the head of the messenger, while Frank did the same thing to the second guardians of the car. A more astembed only it is would have been hard to find the car. A more astembed only it would have been hard to find yet formed the way, and they looked supremely demonstrated.

ly demoralized. "Don't try to draw your own gun!" cautioned Jesse, "for if you do I will blow your head off!" "What do you mean?" gasped the messenger.

- " Just what I say."
- "This will get you into trouble."
 "That is my business."
- " If it is a joke-

"Then you are liable to be arrested for threat-ening robbery of the car."
"Not arrested, for I shall not be caught, but, since your wits move so slowly, I will inform you

that we are here for just that purpose. We are not the farmers we have assumed to be, but the robbers we now claim to be. Hands up!"
The hands were up already, but Jesse meant to keep them there. A cold sweat broke out ou

the messenger's person.
"Leave this car," he said, feebly, "or I will

"You will not call."

Then you diet?

You dare not—
"Let us drop child's play. We are here to rob
that safe and we are no newices at the work. We
samil do what we undertake and you can't pre-

vent us. If you resist, or if you call for help I will shoot you in your tracks?"

Vast had been the change in the speaker's Vast had been the change in the speaker's manner, and as the messenger realized that he had to deal with no farmer, he buskily asked:

Who are you? " My name," Jesse James." " Thunder!" was the deliberate reply, " is

"This is my brother Frank, and in the other cars we have forty more men. You will see it would be madness to resist us. Yes, and it would be death to you."

Jesse had more than doubled the number of men they actually had, but this mattered little to the messenger. He knew he had to deal with

to the messenger. He knew he had to dees with the James Boys and the heir gang, and the knowl-edge was simply overpowering. "Now," proceeded Jesse, after a slight pause, "I want your weapons. Where is your re-

One of the Rhands straved toward

his pocket.

"Stop!" cried the bandit king, "hands up!"
With a groan the messenger obeyed. Jesse
had the clew, and he soon produced the weapon and all the arms his victim prosuces the weapon and all the arms his victim possessed. The second man was used in the same way, and then the bandits seemed to have a clear field.

The guardians of the car could not fight or go

for help.

Jesse erew inhilant.

Jesse grew jubilant.
"We are much obliged to yeu for opening the safe so kindly," he declared, 'and we will try hand we much we appreciate it. When we page 50 kindly," he declared, "and we will try to show how much we appreciate it. When we have got to a place of safety we will not fail to drink your health many times. Now, Frank, do you go through the safe while I keep an eye on these men."

Frank advanced to the repository and stooped to take out the valuables with pleasure expressed in his face.

"Ston!"

It was a commanding voice behind the bandits. and as they knew the speaker must be some in-truder they turned quickly. Behind them were two mes, standing with presented revolvers, and the weapons were turned on the robbers.

A startling sight it was, but it was rendered all the more so by the fact that one of the newcomers was no stranger.

comers was no stranger. "Card Greenet" gasped Jesse. "Yes," cried the detective, "your yess do not deceive you. Card Greene it is. Hands sp!" It was his turn to say it, then, but would be able to carry out the pessition he had taken? The habit of this man of always popping up when he was not wanted was so near to the realms of the supernatural that they were unspread momentarily, and they could only stare bifarkly. The detective grew more confident and advanced upon the James Boys.
"I have you in my power," he asserted, "and

ed upon the James Boys.
"I have you in my power," he asserted, "and it will be madeess to resist.
Throw down your weapons!"

CHAPTER XXIV.

WILD SCENES ON THE TRAIN.

THE forward movement of the detective aroused THE forward movement of the detective aroused the James Boys from their stupor, and they would have felt like laughing at the force opposed to them, but that it was not all that they had to deal with was soon proven. Into the car came a dozen other men, and the way in which they ranged themselves behind Carl Greene was proof that they were of his force. Carl, himself, looked very condition. The same and the decided, "but you forget that I might be with you. Throw down your weap-usal".

029!"

Jesse finshed a glance at Frank James. It was to see it the second bandit was ready, and the mute telegraphy of glances told enough. Instead of obeying the order the bandit king suddenly flung up his hands with a revolver in each.

Crack! Crack!

There were two reports almost as one, and the double lamps at the roof of the car went out ith a great rattling of glass.

The place became totally dark.

"Now!"

Sharply the word passed Jesse's tips and Frank knew what it meant. Almost in the same breath other shots sounded, and the car became

a place of wild tumult. Both bandits were bound a piace of wild tumble. Both bandlis were obdut to clear their way and get to where they could have the aid of their comrades—a vitally neces-sary thing, for if they did not it was plain that Carl had them in his grasp fully. One of the bullets struck Carl in the neck and

one of the ounces struct Carl in the neck and strug him to fury.

"Fire!" he yelled. "Will you be butchered? Return the work in the same sort. Fire!"

The bandits dropped flat.

Crackt

Crack

Crack Lead flew through the air and a loud voice shouted:

" I am hit!"

"I am nut"
It was one of the car gnardians who spoke,
and Jesse and Frank laughed lightly.
"Try again, Carl" cried Frank.
"Riddle them if need be!" thundered the detective, maddened by the harm done his own

Magain the volley, again the half of bullets.
"If they want fight give it to them!" added
Carl, stubbornly.
It was an order which pleased his followers,

for they had rather shoot than be shot, and they blazed away until the revolvers were empty.

"Stop, now," directed the detective. "We must have cleaned them out."

He listened. There were groans in the car, but he could not say that any were from his hated foes. "Jesse James, do you live?" he asked.

There was no answer.

Speak, unless you want more firing your wayl

Still he was not accommodated with a reply.
"Can we have wiped them out?" he wondered. I hear nothing near where they were," said

one of his followers. "I reckon they are down."

Advance that way and see.

"Advance that way and see."
"Perhaps some one else had better."
"Go, Allen," added Carl, to another follower.
"I'll be hanged of I want the job," was the
frank answer. "My hide would not sell well in
market with a hole through it."
"Are you all cowards?" cried the detective,

angrily.

"Go yourself," suggested Allen, tartly.

"Carl, there is a light on the platform," reminded another man.

"Why did we not think of it before! Go and

get it. The order was obeyed. "Now be ready to shoot if they are alive," or-

dered Carl. Back with the light came the assistant, and the beams thereof made all parts of the car distinctly visible. The detective force looked eagerly to solve the question, were the bandits dead or alive? They looked, but—the point was not settled.

Jesse and Frank were not to be seen.

They were not in the car.
"Thunder!" cried Carl, "they have escaped

"Sneaked out on the sly!" added a disgusted follower.

"Cunning flends!" almost groaned Carl.
"Anyhow, we have them on the run. I'll bet
they were the most frightened men in Missouri. .. baf Ha, ba!"

"Ha, ha!"
The laugh was echoed behind the confident speaker, and the party turned to see who was doing this. When they looked they knew all about it. By the door stood the James Boys and several of their men, and every detective warrior was covered with a revolver.

"Ha, ha!" added Jesse, mockingly.
Blankly the dismayed officers stared.

Blankly the dismayed orneers stared.

"No doubt we are quite as much scared as you suggest," pursued the bandit king, grimly.

"but you will see we are still in the swim. Men." and there was a sudden great change in Jesse's voice, "you are our prisoners! If you resist you are dead men!"

"I demand the surrender of all here."

'I demand the surrender of all here."

'Jesse James," spoke Carl, huskily, "do you know what you are trying to do?"

'I think I do."

Are you so mad as to think you can run this trainf

Inst as mad as that." "We can summon all the passengers to our

What then?"

"Why, we can sweep you out of the world."
"Better leave all sweeping to the old women
of the land, for I assure you that you would not i

be a success at it. Now, I am going to turn the tables on you, Carl. You have long hunted us, and it's our turn now. We are going to give you a lesson. Throw down your arms."

" Throw them down!" " So I said.

"Your anducity is unbounded?" cried the detective, flushing with indignation. "I'll show you how we obey outlaws. Meu, blaze away and light it out right here."

The detective threw up his revolver with the intention of making a quick shot, but some one else was quicker. Cole Younger had been on the alert, and a moment sconer than the detect-ive he pressed the trigger of his own weapon.

Straight at the heart of Carl Greene he had aimed, and at a distance where he could not miss. Carl reeled back into the arms of one of his men.

"He is down!" yelled Jack Keene. "Now for the rest of them!"

Each man of the rival parties appeared to regard the shot as the signal for a general out-preak, and the old diversion of mutual firing be-gan. Deadly that firing would have been had not the man who held the lantern been the first to get hit. He fell, crashing the lantern under him, and there was once more darkness.

Crack! Crack!

Crack!

It was a fierce fusiliade in the deepest gloom, and everybody was working by chance, but the bandits had more of a definite object than their

They had come there with this order from

Jeses.

"If the safe is still open, fight your way to that point at all hazards, and then stand by it."
Thus directed, the tranned fighters worked with system, and steadily they forced their way forward. They reached the safe, and Jesses made haste to see if it was open. It was, but he found a man fumbling at it, and readily saw that it

must be the messenger.
He flung the man aside, and, with the help of Frank, secured a part of the contents, including the banker's box.

The firing was still going on, and the bandit king determined to stop it. "Boys," he shouted, "sweep the car!" They knew what that meant, and a wild cheer

"Hurrah for the James Boys!"

"Down with Carl Greene!"
A headlong rush followed.

There was a fierce struggle, and then the de-tective's men were driven out of the car wholly. They took to that next at hand, and they were allowed to go for the time.

"I wish we had a light now," said Jesse.

Perhaps something is left of the amps above us," suggested Cole Younger. "Jack Keene, give me a back while I see."

Jack bent his back, and Cole soon found that the principal part of one of the lamps was still intact. It was lighted anew, and the bandits looked around.

"Where is Carl Greene?"

All had seen the detective stagger, but though several of the fee were yet there, too hadly hurt to retreat, Carl was not of the number. He had escaped a death-wound after all.

"Never mind," said Jesse; "let us get what the safe will yield us, and then we will take pos-session of the whole train. Carl will spread the

session of the whole train. Carl will spread the alarm, everybody will know we are here, and the conductor will pull up at some station be-fore the scheduled one. Go for the plunder!"

fore the scheduled one. Go for the plunder!"
It was duly haulied out and divided among the
bandits so they could carry it easily, and then
they were ready for further labor.
"Invade the train," ordered Jesse next.
"Pass into every car and compel the passengers to shell out. We may as well make a sure
thing of it and a complete thing."

This pleased the bandits, who usually managed to have considerable sport with passengers under such circumstances, and they started.

It was not forgotten that Carl Greene's men

would have to be encountered, but when the pil-

would have to be encountered, but when the pil-grimage was begun it was found that they were for the time humbled and quieted. Carl's life had been saved by a book he chanc-ed to have in his pocket, but be had a wound serious enough to demand attention, and this it

serious enough to demain attention, and this it was receiving when the bandits' round was made. Entirely through the train the band passed, and without any serious trouble from any one. "We shall not get back so safely," remarked

" Why not?"

"Do you think all these people are cowed?"

"It does not seem likely."

"Then we may expect a rally."
"What are we to do?"

" Fight!"

"Nothing will suit as better!" declared Jack

"Nothing will suit as better!" declared Jack Keene, and the others echoed the assertion.
"We do not want unnecessary trouble," Jesse replied, "but of course we must keep our grip on the train. We have cut the bell-cord, and the on the train. We have out the bell-cord, and the engineer cannot be signaled to, and our precau-tions in setting a guard will prevent any one from going forward to see the engineer in per-son. This ought to make sure the probability of going ahead until we reach the regular stop, we must keep our eyes open and see that no trick is played on us."

"Let us get to the front of the train," suggested Frank.

They started. For a time there was no opposition to their progress, but though the detective and his followers managed to keep out of sight for awhile, they were not sleeping, and a rash member of that command finally started trouble

Just as Jesse reached the front door of one of the cars midway in the train, there was the re-port of a revolver, and a bullet passed close to

Frank James wheeled quickly.
It took him but a moment to locate the marks-

man, and he fired promptly.

and us used prompily. The would be slayer fell, and then from "arious points up started others, who, evidently, had a desire to figure in the strice.

There was a general drawing of weapons among the valiant, while all others took to the cover of seats.

Rangi Ran

Bang! Bangt

Bang!
Bang!
The light was on and the rival parties did their
best to make it fatal. Shot followed shot, and

Sest to make it Italal. Shot followed shot, and amid the reports the cracking of giases and a confused mingling of yells of defiance and rage and the shrieks of women the thing went on. Unduly precipitated though it was it was made the opening for a stubborn stand by Carl Greene and his men. Carl came to the from the did his part, and though several shots were fired directly at him he seemed to be gifted with a charmed life.

narmed life.

Confident and jubilant were the bandits.

"Hurrah for the James Boys!"

"Down with Carl Greene!"

" Clear out the car!

" Death to all who oppose ust" These and other cries sounded, and their high spirits did as much as their shots to convince the detective force that the outlaws were indeed masters of the situation.

Despite the loud shouts of their leader Carl's men broke and fled to the rear car. Jesse laughed lightly.
"Let them have possession there," he said,

quietly.

So the rear car was given up to the forces of law, while the bandits ruled elsewhere. Presently Jim Cummins came to Jesse.
"Something is wrong," he remarked.

" Looking back I saw Carl throw something

"Looking back I saw Carl throw something out of the car as we passed the last station, and the telegraph agent picked it up,"
"Thunder! Has be made arrangements for a telegram to be sent ahead?"

CHAPTER XXV.

WHERE QUICK WIT IS NEEDED. JESSE JAMES spoke in a startled voice, and Jim

Cummics nodded emphatically. "Just the question in my mind," he replied.
"What did this thing that Carl Greene threw

out look like?" added the bandit king.

"There was some heavy object—possibly used as a mere weight to send the object true—but I distinguished the color of something white, like

"Then your suspicion was correct."
"And Carl has determined to have a message

sent ahead? "By doing this he can have us side-tracked

before we get to the next stop.

"What are we to do?

Jesse mused awhile before answering this question. They were approaching a region where they could count on many sympathizers among the people, but it was not possible to call on them off-hand for help. There was still need of fighting Carl with his own weapons.

The bandit chief looked to his watch. The

short summer night was drawing to a close, and

a few hours would see daylight again with them.

"First of all, we must part company from Carl," finally replied Jesse.
"How?"

" By uncoupling."

"You would drop the rear of the train?" Yes."

"It ought to be done." "It shall."

The wisdom of the step was very apparent to all, and arrangements were duly made. They were not sure of the way now, but they wished to leave their foes in the most desolate rince possible, and they kept watch for that place.

With men ready to uncouple they watched sharply.

There's a wood ahead, Jesse," said Jim.

" It seems large, too. "So it does.

"Tell the boys to be prepared."

The wood was entered. Tall trees grew on each side, and it had just the appearance to suit them. The couplings grew slack under the pressure of the train and the time had come. Jesse gave the word and the disconnection was made.

The train parted, and, while the bandits had the locomotive, tender and one car, the rest of the train would be left behind as soon as the grade allowed its impetus to die out. Soon came a slight up-grade and there was an open space about equal to the length of a car

tween the two sections.

Immediately men appeared on the other platform, and it was clear that the foe was still wide wake. Angry cries were sent after the robers.

"Ha, ha!" laughed Jesse. "They don't like that. No doubt they were hatching some scheme and this knocks them out."

"They will soon be out of it wholly," added

Jim.

There was a rifle shot from the enemy, but the bullet went wild. Densive yells floated back from the bandits.

We will see you some other year!" shouted

"Give your engine more steam!" advised Jim. sarcastically.

Crack! Crack!

Other shots came, and it was plain that mis-chief was intended. The detective had placed all the men who could work to advantage at the

windows, and they began a hot tre.
"Give them their own medicine!" ordered
Jesse, and he was quickly obeyed.

Jesse, and ne was quickly overed.

Again it was down grade, and the severed part of the train was holding its own in the race.
On rushed the two halves, while the firing was On respect the two naves, "this rifle practice will surely be beard by the engineer."
"That is true."
What if he should pull up!"

What if he should pull up!"

"He is not likely to do it, but we must take steps to prevent it. Do you Dick Little and Boh Younger go forward and capture the ecgineer, and then make him and the fireman do their work properly."

"The men named hastened away.

"We don't sain an inche and the way are well."

The men named hastened away.

"We don't gain an inch on the rear part of
this trait!" exclaimed Jim, suddenly.

"That is true. This sharp down grade enables the cars to run of their own weight, and
they are getting up great speed. Then, too, I do
not think the engineer is giving us all the speed
the might!" he might."
"Whew! see the other half come.

It was a fact that the severed half was getting under tremendous headway for the matter power it had. It rushed down the grade with unex-pected speed. Cheers rose from Carl's men and the firing was renewed with zeal. The bandis sheltered themselves, and the shots flew thickly. Now and then, during a lull, they could hear Carl's voice.

Carrs voice,
"Steadfast as the Rock of Ages!" muttered
Jesse, admiring the pertinacity of the man.
On, on came the pursuers, and Jim Cummins

Ou, or came the pursuers, and Jim Cummins was led to mutter:
"I do believe they will crash into us!"
"If they do, look out for the hottest fight we have had yet. Carl will rally his men for a last struggle and it will be lively."

On -on! They gain!"

"They gain."
"They are going to overtake us!"
Such were the exclamations behind Jesse, and though he was puzzled to account for the gain, he could not deny that it was being made. same fact was clear to another, and out on the air floated a shout from the tireless leader of the

opposition.
"I will have you yet, Jesse James!"

Carl Greene would never give up while life re-

mained.

On—on! and still the gain.
"We are in for it," decided Cole Younger,
"Ha! do you see?"
"Whe."

" What? "We have struck an up-grade!"

"So we have, and I can see quite a rise ahead of us. This settles Carl Greene, and we

anead or us. This settles Carl Greene, and we need worry no more about him."

The main statement was correct, and, while the front part of the train went climbing gallantly up the ascent, the rear gradually faltered and lost speed until it was plain they must soon

stop altogether.
This falling off was hailed with joy by the bandits, who cheered again and again, but when it was evident that all was over, and the dis-tance increased more fully, Carl Greene came out on the rear platform of the foremost of the detached cars and shook his clinched fix at the victors in the chase—a demonstration of impotent fury which made the fugitives laugh loudly. "Their half is halting wholly!" cried Cole Younger.

"Yes, they are done."

" It's the last we shall see of Carl,

"We leave him just where I could most wish

it," added Jesse, "It appears to be a wide for-est here, and it will take them some time to get out. Good-bye to Carl." Over the hill went the locomotive and its now

slender train, and the increase of speed told of the influence of Frank James and his compan-

ions on the engineer.

"Safely out," said Cole,

"What is beyond!" asked Jesse, seriously.

"We shall soon see." "Suppose some telegram has been sent, in

spite of what we have done to prevent it?"
"Then we are liable to get side-tracked some-

where on the way.

"Or wrecked."
"We have not the slightest notion of what we may encounter, but we can do no more than ride on and trust to luck-ride until day, when we must desert the car and trust to other means. Then, somehow, we must get horses." "I reckon we can do it."

"Our first step must be to cut the wires, and I'll go forward to the locomotive and see what chances are there.

He went, found the engineer and fireman thor-His went, found the engineer and freman thoroughly under control of Frank, Dick and Bob, and ready to obey all orders. The first order from Jesse was to pull up and allow of critting the wires—which was done—and then to hasten

They went on at full speed.

Time passed, and, as the gray dawn began to make itself visible, the fact also dawned upon the

fugitives that they were nearing a crisis.
"And," said Jesse to Frank, "I cannot get
rid of the idea that we are to have trouble from some source. How do we know that the paper which was thrown to the platform by Carl Grewas not an order to the operator to telegraph about? I think we have ground for fear, and that, too, of the most emphatic kind."

What can we do"

"We ought to have more of an outlook than can be kept from the cab, and I am going to the top of the car. From there I can see well in advance, where the track is anywhere near straight."

A good plan."

"Manage matters here, Frank, and have the boys prepared to leave at a moment's warning.

Accompanied by Cole Younger, Jesse climbed to the top of the car. The sun was not yet up, but day had fully dawned, and the view was all they could wish for. At times they could see far in advance. "Here is a small station," said Cole, presently.

They went by at full speed.

"Those old farmers stare as if we were some new species of animal." "It is the cut-off train that calls their atten-

replied Jesse. "It suggests a new dan-no. Will not our appearance cause some tion. ger, too. Will not our appearance cause some of these wayside operators to send a message

"Thunder! I'm afraid so.

"We can't stop to cut the wires between all such stations.

'That is true."

"Cole, we are risking too much, and at the first good chance we will desert the train and take to our heels."

take to our neess."
"I reckon it will be best so."
They dashed up a slight hill, and then sped around a curve with woods on one side.

"I think there is a town just beyond."

Jesse rose to his feet and Cole followed his example. They stood together on the top of the car as it rounded the curve fully. Then the "Look!" he cried.

"Jupiter! we are in for it."

"An obstruction on the track!"

"It will be death to us if we strike it."

"It will, surely."
"Tell Frank to pull the bell for the engine to he reversed

ue reversed.

Cole dropped on his knees and shouted the command, and then be and Jesse hastered dawn. The whistle of the engine told that the order was heard, and then the bandits hastled to be ready for the crash. By that time the obstruction must have been visible from the cab if those there were using their eyes, and they would know the vital need of obedience. Yes, and the order was obeyed. All felt the effects of the carrying out of the direction.

"Shall we pull up in time?"
"We are on down grade, and no quick stop

can be made."

"By my life! we are going to crash into it!"

The handits gazed at the pile of rocks and logs on the track, and it became sure that they

would hit it at considerable speed. Just beyond it, too, they could see men armed with rifles and It, too, they could see men armed with rifles and cube waiting for the collions and the subsequent chance to fail upon the bandlis.

"Boyel" shouted Joses, "we must jump for it. By doing that we shall escape the crash and be on this sude of the men, too. Together, and be on this sude of the men, too. Together, and be on the care crowded the bandits. It would not do to be state and though the care in the care in

To the side of the car crowded the nanouts. It would not do to hesitate, and though the engine was still under great speed they made the leap. Others followed as fast as the steps were cleared and the whole lot went rolling down the bunk. Then came a terrific crash, and the train plunged into the obstruction and fell over a

wreck.
And they who had jumped?
Jesse was jarred and bruised, but he struggled
to his feet. His heart leaped with joy when he
saw all others rise, even to the trainmen. Lamed
and hurt they were, but not seriously.
"Seel" cried Frank, "those fellows come
schling this way?"

"Seer cried Frank, "those lenews come rashing this way."

He spoke of the men by the harricade, and the peril of the bandits seemed of the direst kind. What could they do? That was the thought of all, and it was clear they must do something at once.

Look!" suddenly called out Jesse. "There are horses there. This new foe is made up of farmers who have gathered with their steads.

Let us seize the horses and fise."

The animals mentioned were but a few rods away, and nearer to them than to the enemy, and they ran toward them at full appeal. There were enough for all, and all were ready to go. The bandits leaped to their backs and in the same moment.

Loud and angry yells came from the farmers.
"Shoot them!" was the shout from one. Crack!

Crnck

Bullets went on the way, but with such wretched aim that not a bandit was hit. That escape gave them courage, and they turned and ent back their defiance in clear and thrilling tones.

"Ride hard, boys, and we are all right!" exclaimed Jesse. "I see nothing they can pur-

There was nothing, or nothing that could be There was nothing, or nothing that could be brought into use at once, and though a few more vain shots were lired, none bit the mark. The yells of the farmers were so angry as to suggest the danger of apoplexy.

Out of the town dashed the fugitives. They found they had fairly good horsedesh under them, and their poper nose high.

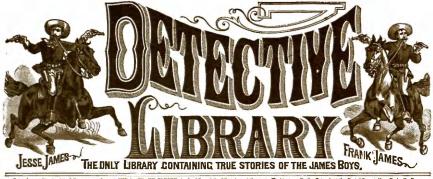
"Those fellows will never catch us," asserted

Frank.
"We have left both them and Carl Greene."

"Yes, and we are now in a part of the country where we can defy all efforts to capture us."
"Boys," added Jesse James, "sound three

"Boya," added Jesse James, "sound three cheers for our deliverance."
"Hurrah! Hurrah! Hurrah!"
It was the voice of triumph—the happy exultation at having escaped the barricade-builders and Call Greene, and It was not out of place. They did some rapid riding, but it was a constant of the control of the con

THE END. 1



cording to det of Congress, as the year 1886, by FRANK TOUSEY, in the Office of the Librarian of Congress, Washington, D. C. Betered at the Post Office, at New York, N. F., or Second Class Metter. The subscription price of Detective Library by the year is \$5.00; \$1.50 per six months, post-paid. ription price of Detective Library by the year is \$5.00; \$2.50 per six m

No. 714.

COMPLETE. | FRANK TOUSEY, PUBLISHER, 34 & 36 NORTH MOORE STREET, N. Y New York, July 31, 1896.

PRICE |

Vol. I.

James Boys' Dead-Shot Legion;

THE RUNNING FIGHT ON THE BORDER.

By D. W. STEVENS,

Author of "The James Boys In a Trap," "The James Boys' Ride for Life," "The James Boys and the Dwarf," etc.

CHAPTER I.

THE BANDITS RIDE FOR LIFE."

A DOKEN men were encamped in a grove near one of Missouri's rivers. Athletic, hardy-looking fellows they were, with the bronzed faces which much of life in the open air will give, the conf-dent manner of those who feel able to take care of themselves in any emergency.

One of the party approached another who was standing by a tree, looking thoughtfully out across the visible country.

across the visible country.

"Any news, Jesse" he asked.

"Nothing, thus far.
"I too, have said y eyes to the atmost, and all to see any sign that the people suspect that the James Boys and their band are riding across the land."

Our extreme caution deserves some reward and I think we have it. Why, when I last stop-ped in a store to make purchases some of the persons present discussed Jesse James and his misdeeds as coolly as you please, and then one of the strangers sought to give me, thinking me a total stranger to Missouri, points in regard to the man they mentioned."
"Ha—ha! I'll wager something you did not tell them you were Jesse James himself."
"Hardly!"

"Jesse, you have not as yet told us your object in taking us on this ride."

"Are you impatient to know?"

"The boys feel they ought to know, and I think they are right. As long as they share our danger, and are so faithful to us, they should not be kept in any doubt as to our intentions."

not be kept in any doubt as to our intentions."

I have not intentionally made an systery of
the matter, but the notion struck me to see how
they would follow on a blind hunt. I don't care
how soon they know."

"Then perhaps you don't object to telling me?"

"Not in the least. We are to make prey of
railroad interests,"

"Wreck a train?"

"What then?"

"Rob a paymaster's car. We do this at Wind-ore. The payments there are to be unusually heavy this time. Besides the regular amounts, there is to be a hig crowd of track-layers to pay off, and some other extras, which bring the sum total which the paymaster will carry up to a good round sum.

"Is this your only object?"
"Isn't it enough?"

"I think you are keeping something back, a

" Nonsense!"

"Nonsense!"
"All right; I have no wish to pry into your crets. I suppose I shall know in due time. Cole Younger advances in some haste. the matter with him?"

One of the party who had been outside the the previous speakers.

Say, mischief is afoot!" he cried.

"What is wrong? "We are being spotted by some force of men."
Jesse James started.

"Where are they?" They have surrounded the "All around us

"All around us They have surrounded the camp, and we are literally hemmed in."
"We have seen nobody."
"It has been secretly done, no doubt," answered Cole Younger, "but so it is. They are all around us, and it is safe to say they know the James Boys and their band are in this groves."

"Yon astonish me, Show me these fellows."
"Not unless you want to upset all. They ink nobody knows of their proximity, and

while they think that they will not be dangerous until night fully falls."

"How did you get on to this?"

"By chance; I saw two of them as I was returning to the camp, and, when their manner had given away the fact that they were doing the spy act on as, I reconnoitered a bit. The result was that I learned there were such foes on

each and all sides of us. "Is it Timberlake or Carl Greene?" demanded Frank James, instinctively thinking of the two men who had made so much trouble for them

during their own career as bandits. "Possibly neither." "As branded outlaws we are likely to have all of Missouri after us," remarked Cole Younger, with a self-satisfied smile.
"Depend upon it, 'lie Carl Greene or Timberlake," persisted Frank.

lake," persisted Frank.
"Probably you are right."

"Well, what is to be done?"

"There is only one thing to be done," replied Jesse. "We are never in the habit of sitting still to let the foe seize upon us, and this will prove no exception to the rule. Later on, we will make a dash to get away."

"They doubtless think us settled down for the night, and we might be able to depart secretly,

" And perhaps meet their own attack before we could get away. No, we will wait but a little while after dark."

"It will be a very dark night,"
"We are going to have a severe shower," observed Jesse, looking at the sky. It does seem so.

"Cole, did you decide which was the better

way for us to break through?" To the north, I think."

"Just my theory."
Other members of the band now returned, and all who were with the James Boys on the present ride were thus gathered. Besides Jesse and based on the gathered. Besides Jesse and Frank James the party was composed of Cole, Bob, Jim and John Younger, Jim Cummins, Jack Keene, Dick Little, Ed McMillan, Bill Chadwell, Clell Miller, Wood Hite, Hobbs Kerry, George and Oil Sheppard.

This was the formidable gang which had made their name famous under the leadership of the James Boys, and one which had lorded it well

over Missonri.

The men were told of the danger which now menaced them, but they were so sure that no at-tack would be made before a later hour that they did not waste much time in watching, except in and not waste much time in watching, except in a general way. Who and what was opposed to them they did not know, and an observer would have said they did not care. They were as careless and happy-go-lucky as ever, but it was because that was their nature.

No one failed to see the danger.

It was a danger, too, which was all the more striking because its magnitude was not known.

Who led the environing trees?

Who led the environing force?

What was their number?
All this was unknown, and the wild riders kept their places with the consciousness that at any moment a foe might spring upon them that any moment a toe fingit spring upon them they would be so strong in men as to render their own downfall certain. In the face of all this they played cards, told stories, and laughed with all the carelessness of such peculiar natures.

As night settled down the black clouds grew blacker and thicker, and it was plain there was to be a severe outburst of the elements.

Jesse did not lose much time after it was dark enough to hide their movements from possible watchers. He called to the band to get their horses and prepare for a dash for life and liberty, and they responded promptly.

The horses were soon prepared, and the riders swung themselves into the saddle. At the edge

of the grove they sat—a grim and ominous coilection of dead-shots.

They did not expect to go through without trouble, but they knew their own capabilities at

such a time.
"Ready?" asked Jesse.

All ready.

"Have your revolvers drawn."

"Remember we are to cut through at all haz-

· Av-av! "Ay-ay?"
"Our course is as near north as we can go for a time. If we hold in that direction long enough the river will be in the way, and it is not easy to ford in all places; but I trust we shall have no great trouble in shaking off the foe ere we get that far. That's what we want to do, for we should surely have trouble if driven to the

Again Jesse looked toward the frowning sky

with some apprehension.

A little line of lightning flashed along the black border.

"Once more-ready!" he commanded.

A murmur of assent.

From the cover of the grove broke the band. It would have suited them to go with a wild yell of derision, but their orders were strict.
The start was made with a dash, but in utter

Down the bill they sped, and several rods were made before there was any sign of trouble. Then there was a sound of voices. "We are seen?" exclaimed Frank James. "Hallo--hallo!"

The hall rose in a loud, clear tone, but no one replied to it. All around them there was a stir, wever, which told how fully the foe was be-

coming aroused. "Ho, there-halt!" There was not a word from the bandits.

Halt, or we fire!"

"riant, or we mer?"
It was a plain warring, but the wild riders
did not give the least outward sign that they
heard the call. Straight onward they role, and
the hill top was fast being left behind. They
were not to go so cheaply, however.

Crack!

Crack!

Crack! Here and there flashed a rife, and the reports sounded with whip-like venom. It was a matter intended to carry death in its train, but accurate shooting in such darkness was not easy.

Close flew the bullets, but none of the band

was bit.

"On, boys, on!"

Low and cheerful was the command from Jesse James, but it had hardly been given when there was more shooting. How the bullets flew! The air seemed to be full of them, and they sung a song of death, which did not, however, connect thus far.

Down the slope went the bandits, and, though the firing was kept up while there was any hope, it soon became clear that they had broken

It soon became clear that. They was through the surrounding lines. The opposing force had rested secure in their position, believing their presence unsuspected, until it was too late to do damage. But the struggle was not over. They got to their own horsee much quicker than was to be expected, and they came raising along in putsuit. and then they came rushing along in pursuit.

For the time being the James Boys had a clear

field before them.

They could not make the speed they could on a hard road, but it was safe and sure riding, and they improved it to the utmost. As a compact whole they sped forward, while in the rear came the eager pursuers.

Evidently, the latter did not intend to let any

Evidently, the latter du not then to be at the chance slip, and a steady fire was kept up.

"Hallot that was a piece of my ear." laughed Jack Keen, recklessly, as one piece of lead came too near for comfort.

"There's a hole in my shirt big enough for the Missouri river to run through?" added Bob

Younger in the same spirit.

"Jesse, would it not be well to give these fellows a specimen of our own style?" asked Ed

McMillan.

Don't be in haste. We may sample them later on in a close contest. "his is only fun." It may have been for them, but other men thus situated, would have found it anything else. If the foe could not see to shoot with accuracy

they were shooting under circumstances where a chance shot might bring death at any moment. The horses of the band were of the best. As usual, Jesse rode his famous Siroc, and Frank bad Jim Malone under his knees, and the other

with detectives. And now these animals were doing their duty well.

On, on! On, on:

Proudly the feet of the horses spurned the ground, and the fugitives dashed into the darkness like phantom horsemen. Well must be ride who would overhaul the bandits of Missouri.

As they went the threatening storm gained force. The lightning flashed oftener and more vividly, the thunder rolled with deeper tone, and

the clouds closed in more ominously.
"This thing will break in a few minutes," remarked Frank.

Yes.

"And it will be a rusher."

"We are used to it.

"Sure, but you will remember the river is near. It's a stream hard to ford, and we do not know it. What if we get caught at the pinch? Hemmed in by the foe, we should go down like ripe fruit.

"Can we turn?"

"I see no way, I confess."

"Then we must go ou as we are," Jesse decided.

agan the lightning flashed. As it happened, nearly every man was looking toward the west. They would have been glad to go in that direction, but there were the hills, with their cliffs—a region as they well knew, where progress was next to impossible for horese. They would have been glad to go there, but it was out of the question. Again the lightning flashed. As it happened.

They must go on, though it drove them into some trap at the river,

Crash!

It was a mighty peal of thunder, following an unusally sharp exhibition of lightning, and then in its train came the rain. With a mighty sigh of the wind the watery flood broke upon them. and even the hardy bandits turned their faces

and even the marcy cannot carned their local away for the moment.
"This is a deluge!" cried Cole Younger, raising his voice to a shout, to make it heard above

"Nothing but pleasure," added Hobbs Kerry. Jesse James shook his head. He did not hold the same opinion. He was thinking of the river. As they went on the open land by the way de-creased in width, and the hills drew closer, and the fact that these hills were so near and so steep was proof enough that it would be the work of but a few minutes for them to send their suddenly-formed streams down to swell the regular river. If the ford was always diffi-cult, what would it be with the addition?

Crack!

Crack!

The pursuers did not let the fact die out that they were still in the fight. The vividness of the lightning now encouraged them to try and utilize its flashes as means of making aim certain, and the bullets flew occasionally, but the beating of the rain flually stopped that altogether. On on!

"Frank," called Jesse, "we are nearing the

river

"Can we hope to cross?"
"What else can we do?"

" It would not do to turn and fight?"

With all that force against us?"
You are right. We must depend on our "You are right.

"The river!" cried Jun Cummins, suddenly,

The river it was, rolling before them in a white seething flood, like the foam of an angry ocean.

CHAPTER IL

THE DEADLY FORD.

INSTINCTIVELY the bandits pulled up their horses. They were adventurous to the point of utter recklessness, but for the moment that billow of foam dismayed them.

The rain had done its work. It had added to the natural supply of a swift stream until the waters were rushing by at speed which made it seem impossible to enter the flood and live to come out.

"Jesse, can we make it?" shouted Frank James. The bandit king looked back at the on-coming

pursuers. "We must."

"Can any horse defy that force of nature?"
"What else is there for us?"
"Nothing."

"Then our way is plain."
"The foe draws near," cautioned Jim Cum-

mins.
"Forward!" called Jesse, loudly. bad Jim Malone under his knees, and the other Suiting the action to the word, he urged Siroc men had the steeds fried in many a wild race into the river. The gallant animal shrunk from

the contact, but he was accustomed to obedience. One brief One brief, mute remonstrance, and he

"Three cheers, boys!" cried Jack Keene.
"Hurrah! hurrah! burrah!"

Loud on the air rang the shout; but it was not one of confidence—it was simply the defiance of men who saw a great danger and would not shrink from it.

A moment more and all the party were strug-

A moment more and all the party were strug-gling with the torrent, it was the hour of triumph for the river. As it it had received prey for which it had been watting, it seized upon the horses and lashed them with pixiless force. No animal could defy that onslaught of Nature, and all were borne down stream, despite the efforts of the riders to preserve a direct course, and the equally des-perate attempts of the steeds.

And while they were thus doing but little more than to drift at right angles, the human foe came nearer rapidly until they were on the very bank.

If they had aimed to strike a little lower down they would have had the bandits at their mercy, but this they had not thought to do. Now they rode down to get the desired chance.

Desperate was the battle with the waters, and Desperate was the oather with the waters, and the riders were dazed by the peril. Situated as they were they could return no fire, and the marksmen on the bank would have an over-whelming advantage.

"Jesse, is this our last ride?" shouted Jim Cummins.

" No, no!"

"We gain nothing."
"While we live we have hope."
"So have the foe."

"Keep your grip on the rein and all will be well.

What about the grip of the water?" It was not in weakness that Jim spoke, for no one there was cooler than he, but he could not be blind to the danger. It threatened from a double source, and death rode with the band that night, indeed.

"They are going to fire!" shouted Cole Younger.

"Bend low, boys!" ordered Jesse. It was all they could do, and each man bent his head close to the neck of his horse,

' Anybody hit?"

It would have been hard to get an answer. It would have been hard to get an answer. The rough water had carried the men well heart, and, except for the flashing of the lightning, they could see but little of each other. Nobody was observed to fall, however. It had been a narrow escape all around.

Jesse was watching the other bank almost ceaselessly. If they could gain it the situation would be reversed, and they would be able to pay off the score, but it was a hard push. They were past the regular ford, unless they

had originally struck the river too high up, and he knew not what would be the chances of effect-ing a landing, if they could get out of the worst of the torrent.

Despite all their troubles they were gradually nearing the desired point, for they kept their horses headed in that direction, and they still honed on. So did the enemy. Crack!

Crack!

There was no hesitation in that direction. The fusillade went on, and bullets did not cease to fly. Frank James had a sight wound, but he disregarded it and never wavered. It was no time

Suddenly a shout rose. Ed McMillan had sucsoudenly a short rose. Ed McAillan had suc-ceeded in making a foothold on the other side. His loud shouts of encouragement came at just the right time, and the bandits made fresh efforts to aid their almost discouraged horses to get to the point of safety. Bob Younger, too, made the bank, and Jim Cummins was not long behind

All this the lightning revealed to the men on the southern bank, and they renewed their efforts to drop some of the band. Now they did have it all to themselves.

Ed, Bob and Jim opened tire from their own location, and with telling accuracy. The followers of Jesse James knew how to use rifles,

and it was proven now.
"Drive them back!" shouted Jim.
"Make every shot tell!" added Ed.
"Take those who try to shoot," suggested Bob Younger.

Bon Younger.

Jesse, Frank and Clell Israeld, and close after
them came all the rest. Then the situation was
changed. No longer exposed to the wild flood
and the hostile rifles the dead-shot hand longed for satisfaction, and proceeded to secure it. "Get your revenge!" shouled Jesse.

- "Even it up with the cowards who took us in the water.
- Watch for the next flash."
- " Now!
- "Fre!"
 It was the first thing like a volley which the bandits had been able to give, and it went with telling directness. Confusion followed among the foe, and some of them fled from the oppo-

site bank to a place of safety.

Those who remained did not seem anxious to rush forward.

They are afraid of the ford," said Jim Cummin, scornfully.
"How about the influence of the rifles?" de-

nanded Jack Keene, with his reckless laugh,
"Anyhow, they are stopped right where they
are."

Pay off the score!"

So ordered Jesse, and they did it as far as possible. They were angry at the advantage which had been taken of them, and their rifles which had been taken or them, and their fined were used with effect until the foe concluded they had seen enough of it and withdrew. "Another round won," remarked Frank. "What are we to do now?" asked Cole

Younger.

he storm is not letting up any."

" No. "Confound me if I like to travel in this

tamult. What are the chances of our pursuers pass ing the ford to-night?" demanded Jesse,

denly.
" Not a man of them will do it."

In this opinion of Jim Cummins' all the party coincided, and the leader then said:
"We will act on this belief, then. We must

ride somewhat further, of course, but as soon as seems prudent we will halt in some secluded place and see if we can rest until the rain is over.

place and see in we can rest unit the rain is over.
It would be disagreeable riding in such weather,
and if there is no need, we will not do it."
"Your idea is good."
"Of course we will get an early start, and be
out of the way ere youder gang can cross and overtake ne

Heading north, the command rode on. Their way was through a hilly district, where they often had considerable difficulty in moving atali, and were glad when Jesse James aunounced that, in his opinion, they could afford to halt un-

This they did in a sheltered place, and then they camped down and listened to the howling of the storm.

"Jesse!" spoke Frank. "What?"

"Who leads those fellows we have run up against?

Either Carl Greene or Timberlake."

"Sure? "Yes.

" Why?"

"The whole thing is like them. No foray of the citizens was it, but a neat little plot which would have gone well, perhaps, but for Cole Younger's sharp eyes."

noungers snarp eyes."
"I believe you are right."
"Possibly we shall see more of them, and I would not object to a brush. Unless we want to risk being followed on our trip, we may as well fight it out with them right here."

"Still, I say be up and of at daybreak."

"So do I, but if it's one of our old loes, he may have something to say about it."

The remainder of the night passed in quiet. They gradually subsided, and though the night was, wet and disagreeable, they were no longer exposed to the beating of the elements. They bad taken the risk of all seeking sleep together, anxious to be in good condition on the mor-row, and this left the camp without any guard after they once succumbed to slumber.

If they had but known it, this was more reck-less than they dreamed.

The gray dawn was just struggling into exintegray dawn was just acrugging into ex-istence, when something aroused Jesse James, who was at the extreme edge of the camp. He sat up with the feeling that something was wrong —a feeling not new to him since he took to a life

What he saw did not decrease his fears.

He was face to face with a man who was a

stranger to the band.

This person stood some four feet distant, and looked almost as much surprised as was the bandit king. Quickly the stranger moved to draw a revolver, but Jesse was ahead of him. Stop!"

The stranger found himself looking into the

muzzle of a six-shooter.
"Hands up!" Jesse ordered.

The unknown turned several different colors in

succession.

"What do you mean?" he asked, uneasily.

"I mean that if you don't stand there quietly
I will blow your brains out! Is that plain

If the trembling of the stranger was any cri-terion, it did seem clear and emphatic.

"What—what do you mean?" he muttered.

"What are you doing here?"

"Two-legged ones?"

"Two-legged ones?"

"I don't understand, sir."

grandchildren possibly."

"Sir. I don't see why you act so roughly—"
Jesse sprang forward and placed the revolver
to the head of the suspected spy,

"Do you want to die!" he demanded.
All of the baud were now gathered about, and
the line of grum, scowling faces unnerved the intime wholly, so will be gasped.

"Will you tell the truth?"

"Yet you hear?"

"Why are you here?"

"I was looking for the James Boys."
"You have found them. What now?"
"Now I realize that I am a fool," was the

candid reply.

"Truth is a jewel. Who sent you here?"
"The officers who chased you last night?"

"Where are they?"

"Scattered all along these bills. They think you are likely in camp, and I am one of many searchers. It was my misfortune to be the one to find you." "Was it not known that we were in this

grove? "No."

"No."
"How far away are the others?"
"I don't know. They may be some distance, or close at hand. I only know that three or four are within call now."
"Do you intend to call!"

Do you intend to call?"

" No, no, sir!"
" Who leads this force?"

" I don't know. " Carefully, sir!"

" I speak the truth. I am not a regular mem-"I speak the truth. I am not a regular member of the party, but I live near here, and am one of twenty men they enlisted from the farmers around here. Wheel was a boy my father always said I was a fool, and now I know it."
"Your father had horse-ense, anyhow. Describe the leader of that party."
"There were five or six who run things, and I did not see which was chief. Very likely I did not see which was chief. Very likely I did not see which was chief.

not see him, for those I did see seemed equal in authority. We thought them all detectives, and obeyed whoever gave an order."

Then they are all the while creeping on us?

" I think so. "I think so."
"Such being the case, we will give them work
do. Boys, to horse!"
The banditti hastened to prepare their charg-

Thus far there was nothing to be seen of any one else, but the wild rider knew of old that their best way was to go at once. They would not best may was to go at once. They would not be sale in the grove, and the only way to get out was to make a dash and trust to luck. Quietly and quickly they got their borsee ready and swung into the saidle. Jesse looked at the farmer. They could not take him. What was to

farmer. They could not take him. What was to be done?"

"Mister, I suppose as soon as we start you will yell for the detective force," he observed.

"Not I," declared the farmer.

"Why not?"

"I was a fool to monkey with the James Boys, anyhow, and I am done."

"Sure!"

"You may change your mind."

"I shall not."

"Do you know what will happen if you do?"

"I shall return and kill you."
"If I am fool enough to invite your hostility,
I hope you will kill me. Small thanks I'll ever I hope you will kill me. Small thanks I'll ever get from the detective, and if I get your ill will, you can ride along here any day and do me up. Depend upon it, I shall make you no tronble."

"We will take your word and let you live, but remember that if you soud the alarm you die."

Jesse turned to his men. With a wave of his hand he started them, and the band awept from the grove. They struck a rapid pace from the

start, and went shooting away towards the north like centaurs. Another ride for life was on.

CHAPTER III. WAR, LOVE AND FIRE.

For a few minutes there was nothing to dis-turb the flight of the band, but they were soon shown that they were not to go without a man-ifestation from their foes.

A shout arose from the trees to one side.
"" We are seen!" Frank exclaimed.

A bullet floated past them, narrowly missing its aim, and then there was a flutter all along the valley. The searchers were very much scat-tered—too much so for combined action, but not for the use of their rifles. Crack!

"We have ridden into the the very worst of it!" cried Jesse. "This is bad luck." Their course was along a lowland, and on either side were the pursuers. They had an ad-mirable chance, and it was improved to the ut-most. From both banks came the leaden sa-

"The dogs!" muttered Jim Cummins, "they "The dogs!" mattered Jim Cumming, "tory do not fight like men. Here they are at their ease, and they shoot as if we were but turkeys ready for the killing,"
"What do you expect?"
"Lead," was the reply, with a reckless laugh.
"Wa are acting it."

" We are getting it.

"We are getting it."
"Are we going to make a passage?"
It was a timely question. The valley narrowed almost to a point. If there were riflemen
there, they could shoot with almost a certainty
of success, and there would be nothing to prevent their doing this but the rifles of the bandits.
"But I see no one just there," added Jesse,
when this fact was presented to his attention by
Tench

"It may be the most dangerous point of all."

"On, and try it!

A few rols more and they were near the so-lution of the question. Then the reply came promptly. The bushes stirred, and there were men visible here and there. Plainly, there had been an organized gathering to cut them off. "Whew! that looks hot!" admitted Cole

Younger.

"Let the first shot they fire be a signal for us to shoot," said Jesse, quickly. "Shoot, and be sure you don't miss. Unless we overnwe them they will kill every one of us in that narrow gap!" Nearer to the crisis.

Crack!

Crack!

The storm burst, and bullets cut the clothing of the wild riders. They did not wait to allow more accurate work. Jesse's orders were remem-

bered, and up went the rifles of the banditti.
Dead-shots were they, and this time they had the at stake in the endeavor. True to the mark sped the lead, and some of those who had been the most zenious to do them damage, dropped by the way.

It was, however, a duel to the death, for many of the assailants were left, and they were just as eager as ever. Down from the banks rained the deadly hall, while up to the ridge flew the return compliments of the outlaw band

It was veritable war. Shot answered shot

"Can we pass?

Frank shouted the question as they neared the harrowest part of the valley, and Jesse replied, with glittering eyes: "We pass or go through the gap with a de-

with gittering eyes:
"We pass or go through the gap with a de-tective graveyard around us. Shoot to hit?"
Unwavering as the riders were, it could not be denied that victory seemed most likely to perch on the banners of the opposition. Partially abeliered as they were, they had a great advan-lage. A little bold, firm work and it would go

hard with the outlaw But the laster had been shooting with deadly

accuracy, and as each of their comrades fell, the

assailants grew fainter of heart.

They had not come there to throw life away.

They wavered, hesitated, broke and fied.

A man leaped upon a rock and raised his voice to a degree which made it distinct far away, as he shouted:

"Back—back to your posts! Cowards, will you run when you are most needed? Back, and fight like men!"

The panic was not checked, but the sight was a revelation to the bandits. Often had they seen this man who stood on the rock, and their own faces lighted up as they now looked.

"Carl Greene!"

It was, indeed, the tireless detective who had

11 was, indeed, the tireless detective who had been their Nemesis for years.

Jack Keene threw up his rife and took a shot at the hold officer. Evidently be came close to the target, for Carl turned quickly and looked hard at the band, but he lesped down from the rock, apparently unharmed. He was not to distinct

A few yards more and the party swept through the neck of land and were safe on the other side. A mocking laugh went back to the detective.
"One more triumph for us," remarked Frank.

"But Carl Greene is on our track."

"Do we fear him?

"Nonsense, Jesse." "Remember the work we have in hand. It is a most untimely meeting with Carl. The knave may knock as out of getting what the paymaster in his car.

We will shake him off." "Do you remember how bard it is to drop

Carl Greene?

Well, we will try." "Well, we will try."

Acting on this plan they rode hard. Evidently
the enemy found it bard to get in motion after
the summary lesson administered to them, and
they were so slow that by the time the bandits had gone ten miles they could look back and see a clear field. If the pursuit was on it was being conducted with stealth and cunning, rather than

Not until noon did the bandits pause. By that Not until noon did the candits pause. By that time they had a need which was not to be denied. All were hungry, and they had not the means of satisfying their hunger as they were. None of them was disposed to let this want remain a them was disposed to let this want remain a source of trouble, and, as they had ridden hard and gone many miles since the last sign from the pursuers, it was decided that they should stop at some farm-house and see if a good meal aton could be had for all.

At just the right time they entered land which At just the right time they entered land which proved to be that of a large plantation. In all directions stretched the premises, and it had evidently once been a place where prosperity reigned, but something appeared to have gone wrong with it.

Decay was visible everywhere, and the want of care and of labor had turned the fields into

Still, they saw smoke rising from the chimney ostit, they saw sincke Irsing from the chimley of the house, and they rode forward. Nobody was to be seen outside the buildings, but when Jesse alighted and knocked at the door it was

opened by a very old colored woman.
"Aunty," he said, "can we buy a good dinner here?

She looked at him doubtfully.
"I don't know."

"I don't know."
"We are strangers here, We belong on the plantation of Mr. Goles Dunton, in Glay county, and are out to find some valuable horses which have strayed away from his home. If you will give as something to eat we will pay you well and then go our way."

"I will see."
She closed the door and disappeared.
"Not a warm welcome," remarked Frank.
"It's not the welcome we want warm, but the dinner.

unner."
"If the rest of the gang are like her we shall find ourselves in with veritable mummies."
"Never mind if they can cook."
The cld woman was back much sooner than

The cut woman was back much sooner than they expected.

"You can have what you wish," she announced, but there was that in her manner which told she was not in love with the idea.

Good!

also, make sure that no enemy stole upon them There was ample chance for the horses to There was ampie chance for the horses to graze, and when they had been turned loose the bandits sat down on the piazza. No one had come out to greet them, and the old woman might have been the sole occupant of the house

might have seen the sole occupant of the house so far as they could see.

Later, she brought out a table and set it near them, and in due time the meal was ready. Good things were piled thereon, and she announced in a more amiable voice:

"You can all sit be and each but those who can be a controlled to the state of the state of

nounces in a more aminors voice:
You can all sit by and eat but those who go inside. Who are your leaders!"
Of course it was the James Boys who filled this want, and they followed the guide to the interior. There, as entside, the signs of decayed

grand place. The passage of years had changed all. The house was big and the furniture was all in place, but it was almost ready to fall to pieces with age, and an unwholesome air pervaded everything, such as will come to a house long shut up.

The negress led the way to a room on the sec-ond floor and left them before a well-laden table. "My mistress will soon be here," she an-

nounced, and went out. "Jesse, this was a grand and rich room fifty ears ago," remarked Frank, looking around.

"It was, surely."

"What has made it go to seed thus?"
"Perhaps we can learn when the mistress

comes. "She mentioned no master."

"No.

"Will she be like her house?" "Hush! Some one comes!

The door opened and a lady appeared. One glance was enough to answer one of the ques-tions which was in their minds. She was like

her house—a monument of the past.

She seemed to be about sixty years old, and far from gifted with good looks. She had with-ered under the hand of time, and bade fair to

dry up wholly if she was given time enough.

Her dress was of an antique pattern, and once
had been very rich and expensive. But time had
runed it, except for a souvenir, and it gave the
bandits a start when this figure of antiquity bandits a start when this lights of absolute walked in. It was as if a graveyard had yielded its burden to belp them get a dinner. There was a shadow of melancholy on her face

and they thought its customary expression might have been sad in the extreme, but now it hore a i eager look.

She advanced and gave each her hard in turn. "Gentlemen," she said, "you are very wel-come to my home."

ome to my home."
"Thank you, madam," replied Jesse.
"All I can do for you shall be done gladly."
"We hope we are not making you too much

trouble! "Trouble, when I have waited for you so long? How can that be?

ow can that be:
"Have you waited for us?"
"I have waited for you!" replied the lady, with

Then you expected us?"

"For twenty long years!"
No more explanation was needed. The James Boys saw that her reason was unbalanced, and were disposed to deal with her carefully

"How was that? Jesse inquired.
"It was long ago told to me by a wandering
gypsy that some day a gallant knight would
come along accompanied by his squire and his
archers. As soon as I saw you I knew you were

come. That is true," answered Jesse, with a look at

"That is any the dinner." The darkness falls away and the light is glorious," added the poor old wreck, gaily. "Sit by the feative board, sit knight, and let us eat, drink and be merry. Ho, slave!" y the leative position. Ho, slave!"

The restand her voice and the old colored

woman entered.

"Bring in the feast, and let come with it the oldest and richest wines in my cellar. Behold, the bridgeroom has come, and now joy shall be unconlined! Ho, the good things of life! Marry, but we will make merry over the glad day?"

A flash rose to the cheeks of the worn-out woman, and she seemed to be as happy as she asserted. Jesse and Frank tild not like the sit-

uation. Reckless outlaws though they were, the condition of one mentally afflicted appealed to all that was decent in their nature, and they wished the dinner was eaten, and they well out of the house of decay.

Food and wine were soon at hand, and the

repast began.
"Prithee, Sir Knight, hast had a pleasant

journey?" asked the hostess.
"All has gone well."

"All has gone well.
"Didst experience any trouble with the robber barons of the Rhine?"
"We did," replied Jesse, "but we clove the bead of the baron from chin to hip, and we

passed by with dry feet." Marry! but thou hast the valor I was told

would be that of the gallant knight who would come to me on the summer's day." "What next, now he is come?" demanded

Frank, blantly.

"St. Catherine? but do we not wed on this eve, Sir Knight?" and she gave Jesse a telling

glance. "Ay, thon and me."

Frank could not restrain his laughter, but he

managed to disguise it by pretending to choke with his food.
"Is it to-day?" asked Jesse, somewhat sheepishly.

"Ay, this very day. Art ready?"
"He art," replied Frank, mischievously,
'Pray, Sir Knight, forget not your faithful reamers in this, the hour of your married happi-1688

"Be silentl"

"Ay, curb the covetous desires of your squire, 3ir Knight. Surely, mere gain of monies ought Surely, mere gain of monies ought not to vex this brutal day. Peace, squire, and be satisfied because you have that to eat at the table of your mistress. Thou hast not deep in-telligence or beauty; thou shouldst keep silent in this presence

It was Jesse's turn, and he kicked Frank under the table.

Peace, sirrah!" he ordered.

" I'm as mum as an oyster!

It was not just the language which an esquire of the days of chivalry would use, but Frank was ready to admit he was squelched.
All this while the two bandits were enting with haste which no knight on his bridal day would think of using, and they were fast satisfying their humps.

would think of using, and the ling their houger.
Suddenly the lady grew more serious.
"Dost Know, Sir Knight, that there is one test thou must undergo before thou canst hope to call me thine!"

" No.

" There is." "Name it," said Jesse, piling the food in

rapidly.
"Thou shalt know within the half-hour. Pray excuse me, and the riddle shall soon be solved."

She left the room. Frank began to shake

with laughter.
"So the band will lose its leader!" be murmured.

" Hush!" " Jesse James as a married man and a knight is good."

We ought to have the robber baron here,
"Of course that is Carl Greene." too."

"He may come sooner than you wish, en your feeding, Frank, for we want to be up and doing. This crazy woman may take some notion not to our liking."
"She is to be pitted, Jesse."

"She is to be parted, because "She is, surely."
"Well, well, we will eat, pay her well and get out like decent men."
"This room is bot."

"She closed the door.

And the windows are all closed, too.

"And the windows are all closed, too."

"Open them."

"Oh! she will soon return, and then we can get more air. Besides, I am done eating, and we will frame some acruse and get off on the road. I had rather fight robber barons than this poor wreck of womauhood." "What is that odor!

" Smoke

" Probably outside somewhere."

"Probably outside somewhere."
"But it is too. It's drifting into the room through some crevice. Where is the woman! If her house gets on fire it will go like inider."
"See! the flames show through the walls!"
Jess leaped up, went to the door and tried to pen it. It was fastened—they were shut in, and

the house was on fire!

CHAPTER IV.

DEADLY FOES IN A DEN OF FIRE.

JESSE pounded on the door.
"Hallo!" he shouted, "we are on fire here?"
Somewhere beyond the door a laugh sounded

"Break down the door, Jesse!" cried Frank. Jesse threw himself against it, but found it like iron, so heavy and well-seasoned was the material. "Smash the window!" be directed, "

the men. They will hear if they are on the other side of the house, and from the opposite side of

this door it can be opened easily. Frank started for the windows, but, as he did

so, there were two deep clangs and the room be-came very dark. The windows had been shut in came very dark. The windows had been shut in somehow. He raised one of the sashes and found solution. He talsed one of the state and loud an iron shutter beyond it, firmly secured. In-vestigation proved the second one to be the same. There was no passing there, and no same. There was no pas chance to sound an alarm.

"Can it be that we are trapped by Carl Greener" cried Frank. The continuation and conclusion of this

story can be found in Detective Library

→ BOOKS THAT TELL YOU EVERYTHING. →

VALUABLE INFORMATION ON EVERY SUBJECT.

Price Only 10 Cents Each.

Napoleon's Oraculum and Dream Book.

Containing the great oracle of human desting; also the true meaning of aimset any kind of dreams, together with reme, resembles, and control games of carda. A compared to the control of the control of

HOW TO DO TRICKS.

The great book of magic and eard tricks containing ful instruction of all the leading card tricks of the day, also the magic instruction. The state of the day also the magic instruction of a building the day of the day also the magic instruction. For sale by all newedlesing, or sent amuse and instruct. For sale by all newedlesing, or sent deman Exak, Ton sey, publisher, 34 and 36 secret among serves, New York, Eor 273.

HOW TO PLIRT.

The arts and wise of first ion are fully explained by this sittle took. Besides the various mathed of handkerchief, and the sittle took. Besides the various mathed of handkerchief, as full hist of the language and each last of the language and each last of the language and each last of your continuents of the language and each last of your continuents of the language and each last of the language and each last of the language and each your continuents of the language and your continuents of the language and language a

HOW TO DANCE

to be althe of a new and handsome little book just
the set of denoue, eliquete to the blat conservations in
the set of denoue, eliquete to the blat conservations in
bow to draw, and full directions for calling of in all
sets of the set of the set of the set of denoue to the
bow to draw, and full directions for calling of in all
sets of the sets of the sets of the sets of the sets of the
manufactor, or next from this office on except or
purage free. Address Frant Young, publishe, 34 and 28
sets bloos setted, here locar, the 5250.

HOW TO MAKE LOVE.

A complete guide to love courtship, and marriage, giving samible advice, rules and etigosite to be observed, with For sale by all newdesiens, price in country, or sent, posing bree, noon receipt of price, Frank Toneey, publisher, 24 and 28 North Moore street, New York, Box 7520.

HOW TO BECOME AN ATHLETE.

Other roal instruction for the use of tumb-left, Indian problem, but on the problem and tumb-left, Indian problem in the problem

Handsomely illustrated, and containing full instructions for the management and training of the canary, muck webird, beholink, blackbird, paroquet, parrot, etc., etc., Price vo cents. For eale by all newdealers, or seen, post-paid, on receipt of the price. Address Frank Tousey, publisher, B and & North Moore street, New York. Boz 250.

HOW TO BECOME A SCIENTIST.

A useful and instructive book, giving a complete type and the state of the state

HOW TO BECOME A VENTRILOQUIST,

HOW TO BECOME A PENTMILAQUIST, By Barry Known, The secret piece awar. Every intelligence of the professor designation and the professor designating multitudes every night with his words and the best and create any set hook ever published, and there a million and from in at hook ever published, and there a million and from in the companion of professor and the professor of the professor and the professor of the professor and the professor an

HOW TO BOX. '

HOW TO BUX.

The art of self-defence price say, Containing over thirty illustrations of guards, blows, and the different position as the self-defence price and the different position as self-d and instruction. First 80 sents. For reals by all without an instructor. Frice 10 sents. For reals by all guardsdellers, or sent, post-paid, on reselfs of price. Adverse Pault Toney, publisher, 34 and 38 North Morrament, New York, Exp. 2750.

HOW TO WRITE LOVE-LETTERS. A most complete little book containing diffractions for writing love-letters and when containing diffractions are all specimen letters for both the young and old; price locanical reads by all nawadealers, or sent to your address, postage for sale by all nawadealers, or sent to your address, postage for all one of the price. Address Frank Tourer, pubber, 34 and 36 North Moore etters. New York. Box 2733

HOW TO WRITE LETTERS TO LADIES.

Giving complete instructions for writing letters to ladies on all anhiects: also, letters of intruduction, notes, and resusts. Fire in ones, for an in by all newdeslers in the constant of the control o

How to Do It; or, Book of Etiquette.

It is great life secret, and one that every young man de-ference of the secret, and one that every young man de-ference of the secret of the secret of the secret Moore street, No. 10 cents and get it. These tells you about it. Sec 10 cents and get it. These tells you the secret of the secret of the secret of the secret it angrees want Touses, Ma d. 36 North Moore Street, New York. BOX 2730.

HOW TO MAKE CANDY.

A complete hand-book for making all kinds of candy, ice oream syrups, essences, etc., etc. For sale by all newsdesiers, or sent to your address, postage paid, on receipt of price, Price 10 conta. Address Frank Tousey, publisher, 34 and 36 Borth Moore street, New York. Box 2750. 15.

HOW TO BECOME RICH!

this wonderful not preceded to the water beautiful to the wonderful poor preceded and wealthy men to the most noted and wealthy men to the words and wealthy men to the words and wealthy men to the words are the words and the words are the words and the words are the words and the words are the w

HOW TO KEEP A WINDOW GARDEN.

Containing full instructions for constructing a window gotten either in town or country, and the most approved method for reising heautiful flowers at home. The most complet back of the kind ever published. Frice III cents, From St. by all newsdealers, one sent to your address, postage free, on occapit of price. Address Frank Tonsey, published, Stand I Note the Moore street, New York. End Zio.

17.

HOW TO DRESS.

Containing full instruction is the art of dreef and appropriate the state of the state of

HOW TO BECOME BEAUTIFUL.

She of the brightest and most valuable little books seen given to the world. Foverbody wishes to know how to four boaterial, hold mails and seen to know how to be more beautiful, hold mails and seen to the seen to see "Hot to Become Beautiful." Price 10 cents. For sale by 800 ks and newsdarders, or seed price to Frank Tours, 34 and 8 Not th Moore street, New York, and it will be mailed to your saturess post-pane.

United States Distance Tables, Pocket Com-banion and Guide, Giving the official distances on all the railroads of the United States and Canada. Also, tables of distances by United States and Canada. Also, tables of distances by unported to the Canada of the Canada of the respect and having the Canada of the Canada of the complete and having books published. Priors to ceats, For transport and the Canada of the Canada o

How to Entertain an Evening Party.

A very valable little book just published. A complete sompenamm of garnes, sports, cara-cuversons, Caine presentions, etc., satiable for partler or drawing-room enter-tainment. It contains more for the money than any book published. Soid by all newsdealers, or send in cente to Trank Tones, publisher, 34 and 35 North Moore street, New York and the contains a service of the contains and the contains the contains a service of the con

HOW TO KUNT AND FISH.

The most complete hunting and failing guide ever published. It contains full instructions about gons, bushins, dogs, traps, trapping, and failing guester with descriptions of game and hish. Price 10 cents. For sale by all most of game in the United States and Canada, or sent processing the sale of the sal

HOW TO DO SECOND SIGHT.

Relief's stood sight explained by his former assistants field than, Jr. Explaining how the secret dialogues were the second sight explained and the boy on the stage; also groups all the second sight of the second sight of the second sight. For sale or all pseudosines were assistant of second sight. For sale or all pseudosines, or assistant or second sight. For sale or all pseudosines, or assistant or second sight. For sale or all pseudosines, or assistant or sale to when after sepondary free, on meny do notice. Price to center as the sale of the sale o

HOW TO EXPLAIN DREAMS.

Everybody dreams, from the little child to the aged man and woman. It is book given the explanation to all and woman. It is book given the explanation to all the property of the child States and Canada. Price 10 receipt of price. It is Toure, publisher, 34 and 35 North Moore stored, New York, 802 721.

HOW TO WRITE LETTERS TO GENTLE.

Containing full directions for writing to gentlemen of all subjects: also giving sample letters for irr trace n. Price plants. The price of price. Address Frank Touses, post-part, on receipt of price. Address Frank Touses, post-part, on receipt of price. Address Frank Touses, post-part, and Sectil. Moore street, New York Edwards.

HOW TO BECOME A GYMNAST.

Containing full instructions for all kinds of symmastic aports and sinks for years are impracing to try-lye dissembly for years are impracing to the full state of the full state of the full state and Canada, or will be and to the full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state and Canada, or will be and to full state a

HOW TO ROW, SAIL AND BUILD A BOAT.

Fully limitated. Every boy aboud know how to you and sail a boat. Full metropisions are given in this intile some service with introduction on estimating and riding. Some service with introduction on estimating and riding and riding and right of the service with the service of the service with the service with the service of the service with the service with the service of the service with the

HOW TO RECITE AND BOOK OF RECI-

Containing the most popular selections in use, comprising Dutch dialect, French dialect, Yankee and Irish dialect process, together with many standard resonance Proced by Series For sate by all nesselessings in the United States and Canada, or sempt to yet a ddd use, post-price, address Price Toures with sand 3 North Morris Series, New York, Eor 2323.

HOW TO TELL FORTUNES.

Prery one is desirous of knowing what their future life series of the property of the property

HOW TO BECOME AN INVENTOR.

Force hew should know how inventions originate. The book arplains them als, giving examples in electricity, hybook arplains them als, giving examples in electricity, hybook arplains the state of the s

One of the most instructive books on cockief were nuband cryster; the most instructive books on cockief were nuband cryster; the most instructive for any instrucand cryster; and a great collection of recipes by one of our most
patry; and a great collection of recipes by one of our most
patry; and a great collection of recipes by one of our most
patry; and a great collection of recipes by one of our most
on recording to great the collection of the collection
of recording to great the collection of the coll

HOW TO BECOME A SPEAKER.

Containing fortiess illustrations; giving the different po-sitions requirite to become a good speaker, reader and also attorns requirite to become a good speaker, reader and also thouses of roses and poperty, arranged on all the popular are consistent and another than the popular and the second to the control of the second of the control of the the United States and Canada or sent to your address. How the United States and Canada or sent to your address. Frank Top-ton and the control of the control of the control of the popular control of the control of the control of the control of the popular control of the control of the control of the control of the popular control of the control of the control of the control of the popular control of the control of the control of the control of the popular control of the control of the control of the control of the popular control of the control of the

HOW TO RIDE A BICYCLE.

Handsomely illust stret, and containing full directions for monatons, round, and canaging a bicycle, fully explained to the containing the containing the containing of a machine. Private or containing the containing of published. Printed in large, handsome type. For sale by all newsdeares, or sent, per-band or receipt of prices, and the containing of the containing the containing of ground, New York. But 1879.

HOW TO BEHAV &

Containing the rules and evicente of a of society and the ceasest and most approved methods of appearing to good advantages at parties, Islai, that theater church, and in the drawing-room, price 10 cents. For site by all massical-ery, or sont, postage free, on recept to price. Address Frank Toneer, publisher, 34 and 38 liberth Moore streat, New York. Box 223).

HOW TO FENCE.

Containing full instruction for feating and the res of the breadeword; also instruction in archery. Described with treaty-one practical illustrations, giving the best positions in fending. A complete book, Price Ucents For alse by all new-delears, or each, post-passid, on specipiot price. Address Prant Tonesy, collobler, 34 and 34 North Meore stress, New York, Eng. 2720.

A complete and useful little book, containing the rules and eneful little book, containing the rules and ordered by the rules and ordered by the rules and commons, etc. Price 0 cents. For sale by all new adealers at the further States and Canada, or sent to your address from on recent of price. Address Frenc' Tousey, Edibliabies, 28 and 26 North Moore street, New York. Box

HOW TO SOLVE CONUNDRUMS.

HOW IN SULER UNIVERSELY of the day amusing ridours, circums catches, and witty wymas. Frice 10 cents. For sain stail news-stants, or we will send it to you postage for some interest of the recent states.

HOW TO KEEP HOUSE,

HOW TO KEEP HOUSE,
It contains information for swaptedy, keep grie, men and
women; it will teach you how to make almost anything;
second the locale, such as purior ornaments irrected,
commits, sodian large, and hard more for catelling breakcommits, sodian large, and hard more for catelling breakshires, pro-paid, on recognition of proshires, pro-paid, on recognition of proshires, pro-paid, on recognition of proTourn, publisher, M and 20 hords Moore street, New 1 are,
page 2750.

HOW TO BECOME YOUR OWN DOCTOR.

A wonderful book, containing useful and pressited inde-mation in the treatment of ordinary thesees and alterna-tive recipies for general second-politics. From III cents. For which yearry government is the Divid Strates and thands, in an will send it in your address, from of politics, or re-ceipt of the price. Address Frank Tonacy, published 28 and 28 South Moore street. N. V. Str. 270.

How to Raise Dogs, Foultry, Pigeons and

Kabbils,

By Ira Brofrey. From Boons. For sale by all newsteads and instructive brack. Hordesometr illustrated.

By Ira Brofrey. From Boons. For sale by all newsteads are to the Dulled States and Canada or sent to you can be to be able to be compared to the Compared States. The Compared States of the Compared States of the Compared States. See States of the Compared States of the Compa

HOW TO MAKE AND SET TRAPS.

including hinds on how to catch Moise, Vessele, Oller, Rate Squirreds and Borde. Alon have to one Shina. Co-poundy Honestand. If J. Harrington Keene, Price 30 could. For sale by all invertisations in the United States. The Could be the Country of the Country of the Sales of these Panish Tomey, positioner 30 and 31 Sales have beauth Tomey, positioner 30 and 31

The Bays of New York End Men's Joke Book. Containing a groat writing of the Intest jokes used by the model hemory and man. No amation mylindreline is complete sale by all need tentions, and are in interesting to the sale by all need tentions, and are in the property of the sale by the sale by all need tentions, and are in the property of the sale by the sale by all need to be sale by the sale

The Boys of New York Stump Speaker. Sentaining a racind associations of Summa Specifics, Succession and Iroke. A the limit Street slokes, the limit Street slokes are supported by the limit Street slokes and street slokes are supported by the Street Street slokes and the Street slokes are necessarily slokes and street slokes and street slokes are supported by the slokes slokes and slokes are slokes as the slokes are slokes are slokes as the slokes are slokes are slokes as the sl

HOW TO BECOME A MAGICIAN.

Contacting the grandest assortiment of magical distinctual states of the property of the prope

BOW TO WRITE IN AN ALBUM.

Containing Selected Verges suitable for any time of organization also, Arrostees and Valentines. Print 10 cents. For makes all almost rectified, or we allowed its configuration of the production of the print of the production problems of the production of

THE BOYS OF NEW YORK MINSTREL GUIDE AND JOKE BOOK!

Something new and very in tractive. He spe should be said this tends, and contains full instances of the forevening as a manufact minister leaves, and will be a forevening as another minister leaves, and will be a forevening to see the property of the print. Address Frank Tracks, publishes, 38 and 38 horth Moore street, New York.

How to Make and Use Electricity.

A description to mean and UNE LICCUITEIT,

A description in the mondreal use of electrics, and electromagnation, to put the value for interactions he making likewise to the light from, believed to the same freed, A. A., B. and by all neurodesies to the United States and United Stat

HOW TO BREAK, BIDE, AND DRIVE A HORSE.

A complete treation on the horse. Describing the most useful horses for builtone like best horses for the rest; but the contract of the contra

HOW TO BUILD AND SAIL CANOES.

A handy book for born, containing full directions for con-structing cancer and the most popular namer of sating them. Pully functions, if \$1. A familied likes. For sain by all newsbashers is the United States and Cameta, to sain by all newsbashers is the United States and Cameta. For sain by not differen, non-tail, for receipt of the price (States, State Values, publisher, 24 and 25 North Norre-Street, New York, Day Che.

BOW TO DEBATE.

Giving rules for conducting densites, antime for debates, questions for decaration, and the hast success for recovering informations on the questions, given. Price 10 beans, for property of the price of the limited Matter and Lianada, or said ty all needs sites in the limited Matter and Lianada, or beat for price address, period, on recent of the price deduces from the price of the price Address Frank Invest, publishers, 48 and 36 Forth Stores (New John Store).

HOW TO STUFF BURDS AND ANIMALS. a rainable book giving instructions in collecting, pre-paring, momning, and preserving birds, animals, and in-mets. Price in control, for sais at all news-adade, or smo-pow-paid, on receipt of price. Address from 1 round post-paid, an receipt of price. Address from 1 round publisher, Olsand Silverin Blooce street, New 1 ork. Reserving

HOW TO DO TRICKS WITH CARDS.

Containing explanations of the general principle of clearly inflated crylinks to sent twice of early of early early, and so, senting early independent containing early, and so, senting elegated sends of the new of specially are particularly and the new of specially are particularly and the new of specially are particularly as the sent special property of the sent special spec

OG.

HOW TO PLAY CARDS.

Somplete and margh, tittle levels, string: the rubot and following for purpose. Engine.

The plant of the plant of the plant.

From, Ad. Fours, and pany ether proper assemt of partle of the plant.

From Province, line rubo by refer province in the little of the plant.

June 200, 100 and 100 a

HOW TO WRITE LETTERS.

A symdestic little book, tolling you now to write to you assess the court indices mother, state, brother, smileyer is Every young man, and every young large in the level should have this book. It is for each by all preveder one, price it counts, or each cross that one this book in proceedings on the other of the counts, or each cross that offer on racepts of price. At dress train Princes and the counts of the counts of the counts of the count of the counts of

HOW TO KEEP AND MANAGE PETS. HUW TO ROLL AND MANAGE FOLS, Gring, promptice information at 6 the meaner and man-sering attention, heaving, naming, breeding, and man-sering attention of art along group it manufactions to make regularly grind, and the properties of the hard season fluid re-turns, marking it the mean countries based with his develop-tions, marking it the mean countries based with his develop-ment of the mean countries and the season pro-tained and South Moreau errect. New York, 1864 [28]

HOW TO COLLECT STAMPS AND COINS.

Containing valuable information regarding the collection and of requirements of statuto, and cross. Handsonelly tiltude and of requirements of statuto, and cross. Handsonelly tiltude the collection of the colle

HOW TO BECOME AN ENGINEER.

Underling full instructions how to proceed in order to become a locomotive engineer: also directions for his charge process and process are process and process ar

HOW TO MAKE MUSICAL INSTRUMENTS. Fed directions has to make a Banja, Miller, Rither, Fed directions have to make a Banja, Miller, Rither, specifier with a learn description of nearly away must obtain a market a market property of the specific way in the specific with a learn description. Property in the Parkety District of the Richard Handle Marijews. First Description of the Miller Stephan of Lande, and Description of the Miller Stephan of Lande, and Description of the Miller Stephan of Lande, and Address break Tomey, Tubilizer, 24, and 28 South Moore Stephan (1998), the Miller Stephan of Lande, and Moore Stephan (1998), the Miller Stephan of Lande (1998), the Mille

HOW TO BE A DETECTIVE.

for Did Kinn Brady, the world known descrives in which he loy of dress supervisions and another with the positive value of the loy of the positive value value of the positive value value of the positive value of the posi

HOW TO MAKE A MAGIC LANTERS.

COUNTY TO MARKA A MANIAL MATERIALS.

Containing a famous plan of the instear, regarder with its history and invention. Also full directions for its use and for painting fallow. Hadronkey flustrated, by John Allen. Price Hamilt. For each by all nervelocates in the Limited System and Lincales, or all the each try use address, bearinged, on resolved or price. Address, Nymk Forest, Panilizare, 8 and 20 North Morre Street, N.Y. Box 2006.

NOW TO BECOME A PHOTOGRAPHER.

tootaining useful information separation the Cassers and new to more it; sho how by make Photographic Magic Lantane Silian and other Temperatories. Hendenings Shiptened for Lantan W. De W. Almey, Proc to comba-Por case, and new-crossing or well pre-stand, on covering at great, Address Proc No. Box 2018.

HOW TO BECOME A BOWLER.

A SOME AND SEADLE A HOWLER,
A SOME SEMESTAL OF THE SEMESTAL SEMEST

How to Become a West Point Military Cadet. mow to sections a views from I ministry Unifer-position of State and State

HOW TO RECOME A NAVAL CADET.

(AUV 10 SEOURE A NAVAL CADEL.)

(Dombles) instructions of the to goth shrinkens to his intrinsicione, disserptione of ground and fulfillings, his intrinsicione, disserptione of ground and fulfillings, his convex as allient; in the Totaled States Starp. Compiled and written by the houseand, a labor of the in Recents a convex as allient; in the Totaled States and Tabacal, we still address of the Control States and Tabacal, we still Address Pancy Course, Publisher, 36 and 36 Partic Recent

How to Make Electrical Machines.

Containing full directions for making similarial machines individue colin dynamics, and many nured tops to be extended by the full of the containing the Children from the full of the containing the Children from the full of the containing t

This is one of the same congrain look forces over published, and it is distributed with a first look force over published, and it is distributed with a first look force over published, and it is distributed with a first look force of the first look of the lo

HOW TO DO PUZZLES.

110W TO BU ELECTRICAL TRICKS, Containing a layer collection of instruction and highly A Arithmetic Price in sector. For sale by all mendousless or sent. postpodi, other poster to price. Arithmetic Princip Torrey, Publisher, et al. 28 North Moore St., New York. P. B. the 278.

Doministic over one to the mired Tricks.

Doministic over one to the control of the squares and instruction over one to the control of the co

Haw to Do Micight of Hand.

Continuing over the of the large and best bright need by materials. Also continuing the secret of second sught value plantateds. By A. Actionson. Fritis to contact For all the second sughts all special special

Donesions (in the control of the con

How to Da Mechanical Tricks.

How to him recentarion trucks.

Containing complete institution for performing formation of the Management of the price. Address Frank Towns, Publisher, Management of the price. Address Frank Towns, Publisher, Management of the Price of the Management of the Manag

How to Do Sixty Tricks With Cards.

Entremps all of the lifete and most deceptive our trees, with illustrations. By A. Abderson, Prior to take the lifete and trees, with illustrations. By A. Abderson, Prior to take the main trees, the lifete and trees, and the lifete and trees, and the lifete and lifete

To.

How to Do Tricks With Numbers, Straine care, turner tests with fourse and the magic straine tests with fourse and the magic straine. For side by all increalests in the United States. Or the will shall it to you by mill, notices from poor receipt of price. Address Frank Traces, Publisher, 34 & Switz Masco, Strain Saco, Str. 18, 34 and 35 a

How to Write Letters Correctly.

Containing full instructions for writing letters on shoots are subject; some one tellers. Period to contain the particle of the price. Address Frank Cosen, publisher: H and St. Rock Moore St., Now Fork. F. O., Bea 1759.

flow to Become a Conjurer.

Containing tricks with Posinous. Biss. Closs and Balls Hairs, etc. Kanksanner Williamstatums. By A. Anderson of De Hairs, etc. Hairs and Williamstatums. By A. Anderson of De Hairs Hairs and Hairs of the Origins. Address France Toursey, publishes, 54 and 25 North Moore St., New York P. 19, Res 2014.

How to Tell Fortunes by the Hand.

Containing poles for taking fortunes by the sid of the lines of the bead, or the necret of pulsetay. Also the secret of its bead, or the necret of pulsetay. Also the secret of island are large washe by all of modes, marks serve, or. Iduarated the A. Attenuou Price in tenta. For said by all paradiates, or we will send it to you, possage as all by all paradiates of the well send it to you, possage the said by all paradiates of the well send it to you, possage free, more mession of the price. Address Frank Poisser, Publisher, & 28 Morth Moore, Sin, R. V. P. Q. Dea 275.

→ DETECTIVE LIBRARY. ⊱

This is the Only Library That Contains the True and Original James Boys Stories. Every Number Consists of a Complete Story.

READ THE FOLLOWING LIST OF LATEST ISSUES:

	579 The	e James Boys in Canada; or, Old King rady and Carl Greene Chasing the Basility and Carl Greene Chasing the Basility Carlon Around Lakes. "No 100 of the Carlon Carl	820 The James Boys as Bank Robbers and the James Reve Hand by D. W. Slavens 621 The James Boys in the War; or, Under Quantrell's Black Fig by D. W. Sieve is 622 The James Boys Fiercest Sirugkle, or, The Murderous Fight in the Descried Mine by D. W. Sievers	665 The James Boys \$100,000 Haul; or, the Stohester Boys Boys Boys Boys Boys Boys Boys Boys
	580 The	ing Around the Lakes by a N. V. Detective b James Boys' Fight for \$100,000; or. Carl	621 The James Boys in the War; or, Under Quantrell's Black Flagby D. W. Steve is	667 The James Boys' Island; or, Routed by a Game Detective
	G	rcene's Desperate Struggle Against Hig dds	Murderous Fight in the Descried Mine	Ford. by D. W. Stevers
	581 The	arl Greene's Greatest Ruse. by D. W. Stevens	623 The James Boys' First Crime; or, The Begin	Detective's Clever Capture . by D. W. Stevers
	582 The	arl Greene, the Detective After Two	623 The Junes Boys' First Crime; or, The Begin ning of a Terrible Career by D. W. Stevans 624 The Junes Boys and Gid King Brady in the Great North Words; or, Carl Greene's 1,091 Mile Trail	Fighting Under the Black Flag.
	583 The	e James Boys' Trap; or, Their Bold Scheme	Mile Trail by A New York Detective	671 The James Boys in Arkansas; or, After Con-
	534 The	e James Boys Among the Mormons; or,	France Rever and Form Williams or Carl	672 The Moonlight Riders; or, Carl Greene, the
	585 The	Danites' Gold by a N. Y. Detective	Greene's Partner in Perilby D. W. Stevens	by D. W. Stevers
	oi te	r, Carl Greene, the Detective's Most Mys." erious Caseby D. W. Stevens	the Bandits by D. W. Stevens	Old King Bradyby a New York Detective 674 Old Saddle-Bags, the Preacher Detective; or.
	586 The	e James Boys and the Cockney; or, Carl reene as the Man from England	625 The James Berg's Flore Days as beaudits; or, " Generillas to Outlaws, by D. W. Store as 625 The James Boys and Foxy Williams; or, Carl Oreane's Partner in Perill, by J. Factor in the Bandits. 626 The James Boys Red Path to Victory; or, Carl Greene's Hot Chase with Bandits. 627 The James Boys Red Path to Victory; or, Carl Greene's Hot Chase with Bandits. 638 J. W. Steross 649 J. W. Steross 659 J. W. Steross	61 The James Boys in Arkansas; or After Confederate Gold. 62 The Moniphe, Ridders; or Card Green, the Detective, Grand Green, the Detective, Grand Green, the Detective, Grand Green, the Detective, Grand Green, the Grand Gr
	587 The	by D. W. Stevens e James Boys in the Ozack Mountains; or,	629 The James Boys at the Great Fair; or, Daring Work in Kansas City by D. W. Stevens	Raid on the Stillwater Penitentiary by D. W. Stevers
	D	ld King Brady and Carl Greene and the Diamonds of the Lake by A N. V. Detective	630 The James Boys Working for Old King Brady; or, Carl Greene and the Road Agents	676 The Last of the Band; or, The Surrender of Frank James
	588 The	e James Boys and the Life Hunters; or, arl Greene's Hot Struggle with the	of the Kaw	lake's Triumph by D, W, Stevens
	589 The	s James Boys in the Concess by D. W. Stevens and S.	629 The James Boys at the Great Fairr or, Iberling 639 The James Boys at the Great Fairr or, Iberling 630 The James Glaver of the James Glaver of the Kings 630 The James Glaver of the Kings 631 The James Boys and Thunderbolt Ned; or, 631 The James Boys and Thunderbolt Ned; or, 632 Green as the Wild Ridge of Missouri 633 The James Boys and Thunderbolt Ned; or, 634 Carl Green as the Wild Ridge of Missouri 655 Constability for Bidger of the July N. Slev as	tures of a Detective on the Mississippi
	G	lovernment Gold by a New York Detective	632 Quantrell's Last Ride; or. The Fall of the Scar- let Flug. by D. W. Stevens 633 The James Boys and the Rocky Cut Train Robbery; or, The Red Light on the Bridge.	679 The James Boys and Jim Cummins; or. The
	Suu Jer	ignal Fires of the Williams Brothers	633 The James Boys and the Rocky Cut Train Robbery; or, The Red Light on the Bridge, by D. W. Stevens	Road
	591 The	e James Boys' Fight for a Rare Gem; or,	631 The James Boys and Old King Brady in the	Cunning Game by D. W. Stevens
	M The	a James Boys' Fight for a Rare Genn or, ard Greene, the betective, and the Young and Greene, the betective, and the Young of James Boys and the Sport, or, Carl energy of the Conference of James Boys and the Sport, or, Carl energy of James Boys and the Sport, or, Carl energy of James Boys and the Sport of Carl Greene, James Boys and Carl Greene, Joy As New More Picture of Campaign of Bullets by D. W. Stevens et almost Boys and the Trail Robbers; or James Boys and the Trail Robbers; or James Boys and the Lotal Heirror, Carl recene, the Detective S Many, D. W. Stevens et James Boys and the Lotal Heirror, Carl recene, the Detective S Many, D. W. Stevens and General Carl Greene, the Detective S Many, D. W. Stevens and Greene, Paragraph of Parally, D. W. Stevens and Greene, Parally, D. W. Stevens and Greene, Parally, D. W. Stevens and Greene, Paragraph of Paragraph of Paragraph of Parally, D. W. Stevens and D. Paragraph of Par	634 The James Boys and Old King Brady in the Great St. Genevieve Bank Robbery; or, Chased Across the State by Carl Green Chased Across the State by Carl Green	679 The James Boys and Jim Cummins; or. The Great Express Robbert on the Memphis Great Express No. 1 of the Memphis Great G
	G	reene as the "Gent From California"	Chased Across the State by Carl Greens Low Now Vey Dylective 635 The James Berg' Flight for headword for Carl Greene's Chase from Missouri to Dako.a. by D. W. Stev 218 200 The James Perg and the St. Lowis Everses.	Last Ride by D. W. Stevens 683 The James Boys and the Red Legs; or, The
	593 The	e James Boys Down the Mississippi; or, racked to Memphis by Old King Brady	by D. W. Stevans	Great Kansas Raid
	594 The	nd Carl Greene by a New York Detective e James Boys' Fight to a Finish; or, Carl	the Train Robbery at Glendale, by D.W. Stev ms	Light on the Bluffby D. W. Stevens 685 The James Boys' Shadows; or, The Nemesis
	595 The	reene's Campaign of Bullets by D. W. Stevens e James Boys and the Train Robbers; or	Their Way to Safety	686 The James Boys' Blunder; or, The Fatal
	a	Double Trailby a New York Detective	Robberies; or, Old King Brady Working on a Great Case by a New York Detective	687 The James Boys and the Railroad King; or,
	508 The	reene, the Detective's Many Ruses	639 The James Boys; or, The Bandit King's Last Shot by D. W. Marcas	by D. W. Steve as
	597 Hu	nted For Ten Years; or, The James Boys'	640 Sam Sixkiller, the Cherokee Detective; or, The James Boys' Most D. ngerous Foe	Pair of Dakota
	596 Th	e James Boys and the Hoosiers; or, Tracked	64 Chasing the James Boys; or, A Detective's	Boys' First Ride in Missouri, by D. W. Steve is
	i i	neted For Ten Years; or, The James Boys' Sight Against Fatc	656 The James Boys and the St. Louis Express; or. He Train Robber at Glendale, by L.W. Slev ans 637 The Train Robber at Glendale, by L.W. Slev as 638 The James Boys and the Kentneky Bank Robberten or. Old King Brart, Workingtor 639 The James Boys or, The Bandil King's 630 The James Boys; or, The Bandil King's 640 Sum Siskiller, the Cheroke Detective, or 7 The James Boys; or, A Detective or 7 The James Boys Story to A Detective or 7 The James Boys Story to A Detective of 631 Chassing the James Boys; or, A Detective of 632 The James Boys Story or, A Detective of 632 The James Boys Story or, A Detective of 633 The Story of the Story of the Story Order 634 Chassing the James Boys; or, A Detective of 635 The James Boys or, Story or, A Detective of 636 The Story of the Story of the Story Order 637 Carl Greene and His Band of Stories 638 U.W. Slevers 649 D.W. Slevers 659 D.W. Slevers 650 D.W. Slevers 650 D.W. Slevers 651 D.W. Slevers 652 D.W. Slevers 652 D.W. Slevers 653 D.W. Slevers 654 D.W. Slevers 655 D.W. Slevers 656 D.W. Slevers 657 D.W. Slevers 658 D.W. Slevers 659 D.W. Slevers 650 D.W. Slevers	Adventures in the Southby D. W. Steve is
0	599 The	e James Boys and the Cattle King; or, Carl recent as a Herder	by D. W. Stevers	688 The James Boys in Deadwood; or The Game Lear of Dakado II black Horse; or The James 689 The Man on the Black Horse; or The James 1608 The Man on the Black Horse; or The James 680 The James How and Boy Horse Horse 680 The James How and Boy Feed; or The Last 680 The James How and Boy Feed; or The Last 680 The James How and Boy Feed; or The Last 680 The James How and Boy Horse 680 The James Boys in Boston; or, Old King 1600 The James Boys in Boston; or, Old
	600 At	Midnight on the 11th; or. Old King Brady	ures with the James Boys by D. W. Stevers	of the Border. by D. W. Steve 18 693 The James Boys in Boston; or, Old King
	601 Th	e James Boys and the Dumb Dude; or,	and Jesse as Detectives by D. W. Stevers	Brady and the Car of Gold by D. W. Steve is
	400 Th	by D. W. Stevens	643 The Man From Nowhere and His Adventors for the world have been as the large with holy and planeters of the world have been and lose as the large with holy and Pinkerton; or, Frank, and Josean Schedulers. by D. W. Stevens 645 The Houble Shadow; or, The James Boya, 646 The Jonnes Boya and Frank Boya of the House Boya and House Boya of the House Boya and House Boya of the House for a Horse. by D. W. Stevens of the House for a Horse. by D. W. Stevens of the House for a Horse. by D. W. Stevens of the House Boya or, A. Detective's Wild Chase in Kentuck, and D. W. Stevens of the House Boya or, A. Stevens of the House Boya or and the House Boya	691 The James Roys in Texas; or, A Detective's Thrilling Adventures in the Lone Star State by D. W. Steve 18 105 The James Boys and the Mati nobbers; or, The Sec wt League of Thirteen.
	602 1 B	e James Boys and One Shot. Pete; or, Carl Breene, the Detective, in a New Character by D. W. Stevens	or, The Flag Station on the Iron Moun- tain Road by D. W. Slevers	195 The James Boys and the Mail nobbers; or,
	603 Th	e James Boys and the Ku-Klux; or, Chased	647 Jesse James and Siroe; or, A Detective's Chase for a Horse by D. W. Stevers	The Sec of Lengue of Thirteen by D. W. Stevans
	AN Th	arl Greeneby a New York Detective	648 Thirty Days with the James Boys; or, A Detective's Wild Chase in Kontucky	696 The Ford Boys' Vengeance: or, From Bandil. to Detectives
	G	reene's Search for the Outlaws' Home	649 Jesse James' Last Shot; or, Tracked by the	
	605 Th	e James Boys in California; or, Chased to he Land of Gold by old King Brady and	649 Jesse James' Last Shot; or, Tracked by the Ford Boys. 650 The James Boys and the Little itoe Stage Robbert; or, Fighting in Two States By D. W. Stavens	608 Jim Cummins and the Detectives; or. Wild Adventures on the Missouribp 1. W. Stevens 609 The James Boys on the Deadman's Journey; or, Sheriff Timberlake's Great Texas Trail.
	606 Th	arl Greene	Robbery; or, Fighting in Two States by D. W. Stevens	or, Sheriff Timberlake's Great Texas Trail
	G	Ireene's Fight For a Stolen Will by D. W. Stevens	dit Kings in a New Fieldby D. W. Stevens	700 The James Boys' Longest Run; or, Chased a Thousand Milesby D. W. Slevens 701 The James Boys' Treasure Hunt; or, A Thirty Days' Race With Detectives.
	ON Th	reene as the Wooden Leg Hermit of the	Game of Bluff by D. W. Stevens	701 The James Boys' Treasure Hunt; or, A Thirty Days' Race With Detectives
	608 Th	James Boys at Cracker Neck and as	Chrique Case by P. W. Stavens 654 The James Boys and the Russellville Bank	by D. W. Stevens 702 The James Boys' Last Flight: or Carl
	609 Th	e James Boys and the Ku-Klux-or, Chased Through Kentucky by Old King Brady and Ard Greene by a New York Belective Ard Greene by a New York Belective French Search for the Outlaws' Home. The Ard Greene by a New York Detective James Boys After a Fortune: or, Carl French Search For a Stolen Will. W. Stevene and the Wooden Leg Hermit of the Greene Sight For a Stolen Will. W. Stevenes a James Boys and the Cripple: or, Carl French Sight For a Stolen Will. W. Stevenes a Lames Boys and the Cripple: or, Carl French Sight For a Stolen Will. W. Stevenes a Lames Boys and the Night Hawks: "A Chased Took of the William Control of the William Stevenes and Control of the	Kobbery; or, Fighting in Te. by D. W. Sievens 63 The James Boys on the Boart, or, The Ban- dit Kings in a New Field, by D. W. Stevens 632 The James Boys Lost; or, The Benedit Fire James Boys Lost; or, The Benedit Sievens 633 The James Boys Lost; or, The Benedito's 634 The James Boys and the Russellville Bank Robbery; or, The Bandits at W. Stevens 655 The James Boys and the Russellville Bank Robbers of The James Boys and the Russellville Bank Robbers; or, The Bandits at W. Stevens 655 The James Boys in the Saddle; or, The High- waymen and the Hunted Mill. 557 The James Boys in the Saddle; or, The High- waymen and the Hunted Mill.	Greene's Greatest Victory by D. W. Slevene
	č	Greene from Missouri to the Gulf	655 The James Boys in the Saddle; or, The High- waymen and the Haunted Mill	the Fast Express
	610 Th	e James Boys' Rival Band; or, Carl Freene's Double Fight Against Outlaws	656 Quantrell's Old Guard; or, The James Boys	of The James Boys Reckless Raid; or, Sheriff
	611 Th	by D. W. Stevens and the Midnight Ev-	637 The James Boys' League; or, Baffled by a	706 The James Boys and the Dwarf; or Carl
	E	Case by D. W. Stevens	638 The James Boys and the Six Sheriffs; or, The	707 The James Boys and the Bank Wrecker; or,
	612 Tu	ging Brady by a New York Detective	waymen and the Haunted Mill. 656 Quantell's Old Guard; or, The James Boys 657 The James Boys League; or, Battled by a Keen Detective. 658 The James Boys League; or, Battled by a Keen Detective. 659 The James Boys and the Six Sheriffs, or, The 1910 Against the Bandit Kimg. 1904 W. Stevens	by D. W. Steve &
	613 Th	e James Boys Mascot; or, Carl Greene Plays a Great Part	The Masked aim of Missouri, by H. W. Stevens	of the Big Blue by D. W. Steven
	611 Th	Greene and House Missouri Raid; or, Carl	the Detective's Clever Ruse, by D. W. Stevens	Greene the Leterive's Richest Case
	ese I	Brides by Brace and the James 1973 Brides by D. W. Stevens	Silent Rider of the Ozark by D. W. Sieve is	By Five Detectives
	617 Th	a Noted Band	The Great Robbery on the Rock Island Road	Hold Up of the Denver Treasure Trais by D. W. Sieves
	1	ng Carl Greene; or, The Mad Banker's Mil- ions by A New York Detective	663 The James Boys' Signal Lights: or. The Cavera of Mystery	712 The James Boys' Bold Move; or. The Game That Was Blocked by a Keen Detective
	618 Th	ne James Boys' Bonanza; or, Carl Greene's Hard Luck by D. W. Stevens	664 The James Boys Boldest Raid; or, Foiled by a Brave Detectiveby D. W. Stevens	713 The James Boys' Dash for Life or Death; or.
	619 Th	he James Boys' Three Weeks' Fight Along the Border; or, Chased by Old King Brady	529 The James Boys' Kuichts of the Rond or, The Masked aten of Missouri, P. W. Stevens 680 The James Boys' Kuichts of the Rond or, 680 The James Boys Missouri, P. W. Stevens 681 Jesse James the Missight Horseman or, The Silent Rider of the Ozark, by D. W. Stevens 682 The Last Dark Beefs of the James Boys or, 683 The James Boys Signal Lights or, The Cay- me of Mysley Rodden and Company of the Cay- me of Mysley Rodden Light, W. Stevens 684 The James Boys in Danger; or, Carl Greene, 685 The James Boys in Danger; or, Carl Greene, 685 The James Boys in Danger; or, Carl Greene, 686 The James Boys in Danger; or, Carl Greene, 687 The James Boys in Danger; or, Carl Greene, 688 The James Boys in Danger; or, Carl Greene,	714 The James Boys' Dead-Shot Legion; or The
	8	se James Boys Rival Handt, or, carriers be Junes Boys Rival Handt, or, carriers or,	I States and Canada, or sent to your address post	Thirty Days Race With Detectives. The James Boys Lee By D. W. Stoves. To The James Boys Lee By D. W. Stoves. To The James Boys Lee Benedictive and the Fast of the Fast Expression to Earth J. D. W. Staves. The James Boys Server Dension, The Fast of the Fast Expression to Earth J. D. W. Staves. The James Boys Rockless Roit or Sheriff or Commentary of the James Boys Rockless Roit or Sheriff or The James Boys and the Fast W. Stoves. The James Boys and the Pank Wrecker or, The Mystery of the Missing By D. W. Stoves. The James Boys and the Pank Wrecker or, The James Boys Rockless Roit of the Missing By D. W. Stoves. The James Boys Rockless Roit of the Missing By D. W. Stoves. The James Boys Rockless Rose Boys D. W. Stoves. The James Boys Roth First For Millions, or Stoven The James Boys Roth First For Millions, or Stoven The James Boys Roth Rock Guide, w. The Hold-Up of the Denver Treasure Traits The James Boys Both Move, or, The Cames That Was Blocked by a Keen Beteckles. The Detective Secret Snare by D. W. Stoves.
		For sale by all newsdealers in the United	states and Canada, or sent to your address post	-paid, on receipt of price, to cents, Address